The 7 Professional Nations...

...reconciling them back to God

Niyi Morakinyo
Contents

Acknowledgments 7
Introduction 8

1. Defining the Word “Nation” 17
   1) Language 18
   2) Geographical boundary 18
   3) Profession or craft 19
   4) Spiritual genetic disposition or make up 19

2. The Seven Professional Nations/Mountains/Spheres/Worlds/Sectors 23
   Nations, Mountains, Spheres, Worlds, Sectors 23
   The Seven Professional Nations 24
   Translating the Seven Professional Nations from the Seven Nations in the Land of Canaan 25

3. Redefining the Seven Professional Nations 31
   A) Industry, Commerce, and Finance 31
   B) Government and Military (why not Politics?) 36
   C) Life-Givers 42
   D) Family / The Family Institution 44
   E) Arts, Media, and Entertainment 45
   F) Science, Technology, and Education 50
   G) Sports 52

4. A Paradigm Shift into Professional Nations 57

5. Communities, Civilizations, Geography, and Resources 61
   The Communities of the earth 61
   The Civilizations in the earth 62
   The Geography of the earth 63
   The Resources in the earth 63

6. The Origin of the Seven Professional Nations 67
   The professional nations when God only existed 67
   The professional nations during the dispensation of the first Eden 74
   The seven professional nations during the second Eden 82
   Professional nations existed before geographical and language nations 96

7. The Present Deformation of the Seven Professional Nations 99
   The present deformations 99
   A closer look at the seven professional nations after the fall of man 101

8. The Reformation of the Seven Professional Nations 117
   The reformation as the solution to the deformation 117
   Dispensations as reformative moves of God 118

9. The Business of “Re” 123
   God’s Kingdom Business 123
   The Word “Re” and The Business of The Kingdom 123
   The Business of “Re” revealed in scripture 124
   The business of “Re” is reconciling all things back to their original state 127
10. The Ministry of Reconciliation
   Understanding the Ministry of Reconciliation

11. The Process and Principles of Transformation
   Personal and community transformation
   Transforming a Civilization (Building a Kingdom Civilization)
   Transformational dynamics between Church and State/Nation

12. Giants in the Land (Principalities)
   Two Kingdoms at war
   Who Are These Governing Principalities?
   How Principalities Rule the Earth/Nations
   How to Dethrone Principalities and Establish New Ones
   Present Day Principalities Over the Nations

13. The Need for Reformers
   The Church as God’s Main Vessels for Carrying Out Reconciliation
   The Christ-like Believer as a Reformer
   The Make-up of These Reformers
   Reformers Reform the Deformations
   Reformers Are Saviours and World Changers

14. The Reformer as a Priest

15. The Reformer as a Son

16. The Reformer as a King

17. The Five-fold Officers and Reformation
   Coaches and Players
   Raise me a People
   The Need for Spiritual Circumcision
   Building training forums
   Apprenticeship as a form of training
   Relevant Forums as an Enabling Environment
   Saints Must Submit to These Forums

18. A Kingdom Revolution
   There is a Revolting in the Earth
   We Need a Kingdom Revolution
   Light shining in darkness
   Working to Finish Well and Please God

19. Glossary of Words

20. How to become a child of God and a citizen of God’s Kingdom
   Prayer of salvation

21. Bibliography

22. Appendix
   The Joshua Generation
   The Kingdom Academy
   Kingdom Foundations Course
   The Joshua Generation Website Resource Page
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

To the Lord God Almighty my heavenly Father who through His Spirit inspired the revelation and writing of this book, thanks for allowing me to peep into your heavenly library and download these divine contents into the earth. Thank You Father for the continual coaching, preservation, and upgrading – Glory, Honor and Praise be to you forever and ever.

To the Ministerial Team of the Joshua Generation, both past and present: Thank you for standing with me in the journey of raising Christ-like Priests, Son’s, and King’s for God. May the Lord reward you for your labor of Love towards all the saints.

To those who over the years, have been part of the Joshua Generation community: Leaders, Deacons, and Attendees - your diverse strengths and partnership have been a valuable resource in building Christ-like Priests, Son’s, and King’s who will establish God’s Kingdom over the nations. We love you and always appreciate you.

To the team of people who helped work on this book, from proof reading (Rev. Esther Morakinyo, Rev. Erick Kibuga, and Rev. Susan Kibuga), editing (Patrick and Mercy Omukhango), graphic design (Nicholas Nyamolo alias Neon), and the entire JG team- your standing with us in the midst of adversity is a great encouragement, thanks for your investment in perfecting this work, may the Lord richly reward you.

To our ministry fathers, elder ministerial brothers and sisters, ministry sons and daughters, ministerial friends and everyone (so many names to mention) who has ever invested in bringing us to where we presently are (some of you know yourselves), I am very grateful for your impartation of God like virtues into me, my family, the Joshua Generation family, and the work we are doing.

To my wife Esther, my children Ayo and Titi, thanks for your love and support and also for coping with my shortcomings, Ha, ha.

I think of John 21:25, and say that the pages of this book will not be able to contain the full names of everyone that has contributed one way or another in bringing forth this revelation into the earth through us.

May we all be established in the precious revelation that God has deposited in us, and may we all fulfill the call and election of God in our lives as each one of us play our designated role in the reconciliation of all nations (professional, geographical, and language based) back to God’s original purpose and will, that His Kingdom may be established on the earth.

NIYI MORAKINYO
INTRODUCTION

It is with great joy and praises to God that I write this book, hoping that God will use the truths shared in it to further enlighten, mature, equip, strengthen, and position you towards fulfilling your God given assignment as you participate in the reformation and the reconciliation of the nations to God.

Allow me to first take you through the history of the revealing of this revelation to me by God. I got born again in 1988 at the Obafemi Awolowo University, Ile-Ife, Osun State, Nigeria, where I was studying metallurgical and materials engineering. I settled down to learn and be discipled in the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ at the ‘Christ Love Fellowship’ at the university campus. The fellowship had a rich word of faith heritage, and the teachings of people like Kenneth E. Hagin amongst others, played a great role in discipling many of us who attended that fellowship, making us well grounded in the word of God. Thank God for the many young men and women who God used to teach, train, and correct us in the faith, it sure did help strengthen a good foundation in many of us.

As I continued to develop and grow in the Christian faith, I began to develop interest on the subject of God’s purpose for my life. I knew both from personal study by the Holy Ghost, teachings from my pastors, as well as teachings from other ministers of the gospel that the only reason we were still alive on the earth after salvation of our human spirit was because God had an assignment for each believer to accomplish on this earth. This subject like many other subjects stirred up questions in my heart, as my heart sought out answers not only for my benefit but for the benefit of the entire body of Christ.

I knew that life was more than eating, drinking, getting married, having children, driving good cars, and owning houses. My personal goal and drive was beyond that, and I also sought to enlighten others on the same. Many times I would sit with friends, classmates, and whoever cared to listen, to talk about God’s dream/purpose for my life, and then encourage them to reciprocate by telling me about God’s dream for their lives. I enjoyed such moments as they not only gave us a peek into God’s purposes and future for each person, but they also stirred up faith in many to seek God to reveal His unique purposes for them. Way back then, a friend once prophesied to me that my purpose had something to do with helping other people discover and fulfil their unique God given purposes.

Apart from the Holy Spirit who taught me many truths on the subject of purpose, God also used many people to reveal truths that built my knowledge and faith on the same. Teachings by my fellowship pastors and leaders (God bless you guys real good); books like “Plans, Purposes, and Pursuits” written by Kenneth E Hagin, Pastor Chris Oyakhilome’s teachings on “Christ in you giving your life a meaning”, Robert Liardon’s book “I saw Heaven”, Dr Myles Munroe’s teachings on purpose, and many others whom I may not readily remember now, but who were part of the great Kingdom resource that laid building blocks of truth on the subject of purpose in my life.

I had come to a state where I believed that God not only had a unique purpose for every person (saved and unsaved), but that He put gifts/talents in every single human being to enable them to fulfil their God given purpose.
Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received
gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among
them.

Psalms 68:18

I believed that not every person was called to stand in a Five-fold office (as an Apostle, Prophet,
Evangelist, Pastor, and/or Teacher). I believed that God had purposed to use many to serve Him
and advance His Kingdom in their different professional worlds/spheres of life. I further believed
that their Kingdom assignment and purpose was to be fulfilled in their professional worlds. Bible
characters like Abraham, Joseph the son of Jacob, Joseph the carpenter (who brought up Jesus
the Christ), Joseph of Arimathaea, Queen Esther, King Cyrus, and Daniel stood out as examples
of people whom God used in this way. I preached and taught on the same while serving in ministry
in Nigeria (while still a student and after graduating from university) and later in Kenya during
the 90’s. I challenged myself and others by asking “What would it be like if Jesus Christ came
to the earth right now and stood in your professional office”? The imaginative answer to that
question was part of how I perceived many born again believers in Christ Jesus were supposed
to affect and impact their professional worlds even as they fulfilled their God given assignments
in the earth. I usually added to this that what God wanted to do in and through the saints in their
professional spheres was way beyond what we all could even think or fathom.

But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the
heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all
things, yea, the deep things of God.

1 Corinthians 2:9-10

In the latter part of the year 1998, God told my wife and I to leave the ministry of the man of God
under whom we were serving to go start the work of ministry He had for us to do. He reminded
me of the things He had earlier spoken to me in 1990 from the book of Joshua in the Christian
Bible, and how He had called me just like Joshua to bring His people (the saints) into their land
of promise. God made it known to me that it was time to step into that call. As time has passed
I have come to understand a bit more about the call, and that God was sending me, my wife,
together with a host of anointed men and women at The Joshua Generation Trust, to mature, to
fully equip, and to rightly position the born again believers in Christ, empowering them to cross
over their Jordan (any obstacle or hindrance, internally or externally that stands in their path),
and enable them to see, enter into, possess, and maintain their Promised Land. The Promised
Land being the believer’s God-ordained purpose in life; the fullness of their spiritual, soulical, and
physical potential; and every promise or prophecy of blessing and inheritance for the believer in
Christ Jesus. Therefore bringing the believers into their full maturity, equipping, and positioning as
Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings in God’s Kingdom. This will help establish the reality of
God’s will and Kingdom both in the life of the believer, the unbeliever, and over the earth (Matthew
28:18-20). We at the Joshua Generation Trust summarise this vision by saying, “Our vision is to
make your God given vision a reality”.

Later, sometime during the year 1999/2000, I was having a conversation with a friend of mine
(Pete) who at that time was a music minister, when he uttered out something to do with seven main
spheres of society. He mentioned them with names and categories I may not exactly remember now, but I do remember Him calling out seven of them. He used words like government, family, business, arts, education, etc. It struck a light in me, and I just had to ask him to repeat what he had said again. He repeated it again. I went home pondering on what my friend had said, I had never heard them put in categories before. We (The Joshua Generation leadership team) have since then redefined the names and categories of these seven spheres even as more light from God’s word shined in our hearts.

That same year, shortly after that episode with my friend, I was reading my Bible one day when I came across Deuteronomy 7:1 and noticed it spoke of God bringing the children of Israel into a land formerly occupied by seven nations. My heart couldn’t let go of the word “seven”. I immediately remembered the conversation I previously had with my friend on the seven spheres of society. My spirit man began to churn as it searched (Psalms 77:6) into the Holy Ghost for answers on this mystery. I perceived the nations in Deuteronomy 7:1 as a typology of the professional spheres which God wanted the Church to take over, baptise, and reconcile to Him.

When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Gergasites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

Deuteronomy 7:1

Under the influence of the Holy Spirit I immediately carried out a research of those seven nations and found them listed also in Joshua 3:10 (they are again listed in Joshua 24:11). I used the Strong’s Greek and Hebrew concordance, and other Bible dictionaries to look out the meaning of these names. I was searching to see if they would have any relevance to the professional spheres or worlds. The Holy Spirit as usual began to give insight and put it all together. I was excited and elated at the results. It showed these seven nations which God worked with the Israelites to expel from the land of promise as the seven professional worlds or spheres of society. The Hittites represented the world of Government and Military; The Gergasites represented the world of Sports; The Amorites represented the world of Arts, Media, and Entertainment; The Canaanites represented the world of Industry, Commerce, and Finance; The Perizzites represented the world of Family; The Hivites represented the world of Religion or better put the Life-givers; and the Jebusites represented the world of Science, Technology, and Education. I shall explain more in detail in chapter 2 of this book how we arrived at this interpretation (though we took some time to develop them into what we have here today).

These scriptures further revealed that the seven professional worlds/spheres were also considered typologically as nations in the scriptures. I was excited that this information was all in the Bible and that God had put it there for us His children to rediscover. I remembered the following scripture:

It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

Proverbs 25:2

I knew that this was no surprise to my Lord Jesus Christ as He is part of the Godhead who concealed this truth in the scriptures. Therefore, this meant that Jesus Christ must have known
this truth/revelation when He spoke out to His disciples what was later recorded in Matthew 28:18-20. It meant that these seven spheres of society or professional worlds were part of the nations (professional nations) that Jesus Christ wanted baptised into the name of the Godhead. The Church was to make disciples of them and to reconcile them back to God and His Kingdom (2 Corinthians 5:18-19). Wow, we were not only sent to reconcile the geographical nations but also what I had now come to know as the professional nations. What made it even more divinely exciting to me was the connection between these seven nations seen in Joshua 3:10 and the commission God had given us (The Joshua Generation Trust) from the book of Joshua about taking His children into their land of Promise. This was making our calling as a ministry much clearer.

In the year 2000 I travelled to a certain country, and during my visit there I happened to attend a conference with some of my minister friends who resided in that country. We had heard of the meetings and knew that certain renowned ministers of the gospel from different parts of the world would be ministering there, so we wanted to get all the impact we could from their ministries. On getting to the evening session of the conference, the crowds were enormously large and were shouting out with excitement as the evening speaker spoke. Though their shouting may have looked charismatically spiritual to some, but the truth is that it was very distractive and immature. There is a time and place to shout when hit by some spiritual revelation, but the noise created by this crowd did not allow those who wanted to listen to the speaker hear from the speaker. Though I am not omniscient, yet I highly doubt that those shouting even heard or caught what the speaker was saying. It looked to me like they were just going through the motions (Charismatic and Pentecostal motions). By the way, I am both Charismatic and Pentecostal. My minister friends and I were disappointed as we left the meeting not edified due to the noise barrier.

God spoke to me after that incident about what I call “the little boat and the big ship”. He said to me that there is coming a major change or shift in the way the Church is being administrated in the earth. He said that He has already made known some of these changes to the pastors in charge of some large ministries such as the ministry which organised the conference my minister friends and I had attended. I saw in my spirit a trumpet give a signal for a change of direction, which indicated a command being given to the Church of Jesus Christ in the earth to make some changes in their direction of methodology. Then I saw a big ship and a small speed boat both moving in the same direction, but upon hearing the sound of the trumpet to change direction the small speed boat made a quick turn and changed direction faster than the big ship, while the big ship had to make a large arc in order to turn into the same direction that the speed boat had gone. By the time the big ship had made the turn, the small speed boat had already turned and gone far ahead of the big ship. Then I heard God say to me “use your small size to your advantage and turn in the direction of change I have shown you that I am commanding in my Church. I have spoken to ministers like Pastor X (the pastor in charge of the ministry that organised the conference we had earlier attended) about the change I am commanding in my Church but many of such pastors will find it difficult to lead the Churches under them in making the change. This is because many of them consider the price to pay too high. They know that they may lose some leaders within their organisations because of the changes. The leaders are like pillars in a building which hold up the weight of the structure. Some of these pillars are financial givers or strategically placed leaders within the organisation, and too sudden a change that they are not accustomed to may be uncomfortable to many and as such may cause them to be at variance with the pastors and leave the Churches”. God showed me that this was too great a price to pay for many of His ministers.
He further made me understand that “just like the big ship has to take the turn in a very big arc so as to avoid toppling, even so will large organisation have to handle such change in direction wisely and take a longer time in implementing such changes. They will need to first prepare the leaders and people so as to avoid many of them from leaving the organisation out of shock from sudden change. The falling out of many such pillars from an organisation can cause much damage to the organisation. A smaller organisation can make such changes faster than a larger organisation without losing as much as the larger would lose”.

I understood what God meant, because at that time the ministry we had started was very small and young, we could more easily make the changes to realign our forums, structures, and systems towards becoming more effective and efficient to perfect the saints into becoming able ministers of Christ who will be able to reconcile their professional worlds back to God. This would mean raising them to be Kingdom principalities that would take back and rule over these professional mountains for God. It was raising quality Christ-like people against having a mass or crowd of believers who forever remain in diapers. A pastor may have a crowd in attendance, but a greater percentage of the crowd may not reflect a mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like people who can bring transformation to the seven professional spheres of their country. Sometimes when I hear ministers boast of the crowds in attendance in some of their meetings, I really wonder about the true impact of that crowd on their society. In most cases it is such a negligible impact that these crowds of born again Christians have on bringing about a Kingdom transformation to their cities and towns and nations. Many display a lot of religious hype and swagger, but very little impact on the paradigm (mindset), culture (lifestyle), and civilizations (social systems) of their respective towns/cities. This is very unlike the early Apostles and Church, whose impact turned the world more upright and made the devil mad to the point of arranging mass murder against them.

Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands:

So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.

Acts 19:26-27

And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also;

Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Caesar, saying that there is another king, one Jesus.

Acts 17:6-7

God told me to go back to Kenya (where I was based) and build according to the pattern and vision He had shown me, raising a people who will be able to reconcile their worlds (professional nations) to Him. I was not to build according to the former pattern of ministry I was involved in during the 90’s, but make a change in the way of building and running Church. I came back and shortly started the Church arm of the ministry. We (the leadership team at the Joshua Generation trust and I) set up a school of ministry (in the year 2003) known as the Kingdom Academy which equips
believers to represent Christ as ministers towards their professional worlds/nations/spheres. The school currently runs a two year training program. We also put in place outreaches for each of the seven professional spheres, which act as training grounds for those called to the different professional spheres (these are part of the eight main arms of The Joshua Generation Trust). These forums give the members a Kingdom and ministerial training that equips them as ministers to their professional worlds. Yet, even as we made these radical changes within our relatively small ministry, we have over the years been misunderstood by many who had joined themselves to us, and have seen some leave us as they could not understand this shift in paradigm, culture, and civilization. For some others the price (to go through transformational change and obedience to God) involved was too high to pay.

From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.  

John 6:66

Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls:
Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

Matthew 13:44-46

We have developed and are continuously developing training manuals on the same, and relevant to the different professional nations. All this and more have helped us to develop further in these truths as God continued and continues to teach us much more on it. I desired to write and release a book on these truths back in the year 2002, but God commanded me to put the information and other drafts of books I had written into the school of ministry curriculum and lecture notes. We have since learnt (and continue to learn) more on this subject matter, and have had the opportunity to also apply the same in the different forums at the Joshua Generation Trust and to see some results as we put it to work. Doing it before teaching it, perfects it.

The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach.

Acts 1:1

For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the Lord, and to do it, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

Ezra 7:10

I thank God I waited this long before coming out with this book, it would have been premature both in its content and timing. I travelled a couple of times during the period of 2003-2007 to minister in Churches in the USA and once to Nigeria, and I sometimes taught on this same topic. I remember during my last trip in that season to the USA, God strongly put it in my heart to make sure the books are out before I visited again. It was then I stopped travelling (doing so only when He
allowed me to travel out of Kenya), and also trying to ensure we finished preparing the school of ministry books so that people far and wide could readily access these same truths and be edified by them. God also wanted us to raise models (2 Corinthians 3:2-3) of this new thing He was doing. I had to stay back and build these products together with the team at The Joshua Generation Trust in Kenya (a host of faithful co-labourers). These products are mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God who will be able to reform and to reconcile the seven professional worlds/spheres/nations-mountains to God. At The Joshua Generation we call them “PSKs” after the first letters of the words “Priests”, “Sons”, and “Kings”.

And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the Lord’s.

Obadiah 1:21

If you are desirous to be a PSK for God who will reform and reconcile your professional nation/world, your language speaking nation, and your geographical nation to God, then this book was written to further edify, equip, position, and challenge you to fulfil your part in God’s reformative agenda for this planet.

Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us, Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus,

That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

Luke 1:1-4

Bon appétit.
Defining the Word “Nation”

It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

Proverbs 25:2

That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;
In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

Colossians 2:2-3

Since the fall of man God’s wisdom has been hidden or concealed from men. The “hidden wisdom” of God is referred to in the scriptures as “mysteries”. God does not give these treasures of His wisdom or these pearls (the hidden wisdom of God) to swine (one who would not put value on it). But it is the believers in Christ who are also called to be kings in God’s Kingdom that are to search out this hidden wisdom which is hidden in the scriptures for our benefit.

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:
Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Matthew 28:19-20

When Jesus made the above statement, He was not only referring to our going into geographical nations or countries. In order to understand this better we will need to look at the definition of the word “nations”. It is from a Greek word “Ethnos” which means “a race, or people of similar habits”. The English word “ethnic” is also derived from the same word.

The word “nation” therefore connotes “a community of people who have certain similarities, or who share certain things in common”. When we research from back in time to the present date to see the similarities that have been used to define nations, we see four major criteria or similarities, these criteria are:

i) Language

ii) Geographical boundary

iii) Profession or craft

iv) Spiritual genetic disposition or make up
We shall examine each of these different criteria individually.

1) LANGUAGE

In the early days a community of people who spoke the same language was classified as a nation. For example ethnic tribes such as the Maasais’ (the Maa community in present day Kenya), the Jews, the Greeks, etc. were regarded as nations. Language based nations started amongst men after God confounded the language of those who were building a tower at Babel.

And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.
And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.
Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another’s speech.
So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.
Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

Genesis 11:1 & 6-9
The earlier chapter to this scripture also spoke of the effect of this event, and attests to the fact that they were divided into nations according to their different tongues (languages).

By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

Genesis 10:5

2) GEOGRAPHICAL BOUNDARY

Later on, geographical boundaries became the criteria for distinguishing nations. Today within some geographical nations, we have different communities of people who speak different languages or people of different ethnic groupings. Yet, at one time these different language-speaking groups existed as independent nations. Examples of geographical nations are Kenya, India, U.S.A, Russia, etc.

When the most high divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

Deuteronomy 32:8
And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;

Acts 17:26

3) PROFESSION OR CRAFT

Today we see a new criterion which has developed even as the earth is practically becoming a global village due to the introduction of the internet, etc. The entry of the global mentality has influenced the culture of the day, leading people to begin to identify themselves more with their professional communities. E.g. Sports as a nation, Arts as a nation, Religion as a nation, etc. The professional arena is where people are engaging more of their adult life and time.

After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth;
And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome:) and came unto them.

And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

Acts 18:1-3

And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the Lord hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;
And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,
And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work. And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan
Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

Exodus 35:30-35

4) SPIRITUAL GENETIC DISPOSITION OR MAKE UP

We can also have those who share the same spiritual genetic make-up grouped as a spiritual nation. These have all been rationed with the same spiritual genes and hence the name generation (generation), or better put a gene-nation, which is a people who share the same spiritual genes. These genes can be godly genes or devilish genes, and hence producing a Christ-like nation or a sinful/devilish nation.

A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

Psalms 22:30
And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not steadfast with God.

Psalms 78:8

There are two main spiritual nations in the earth today, the Kingdom of God and the Kingdom of darkness/devil. Every human being belongs to, and works for one or both (in the case of a compromising and carnal believer in Christ) of these two spiritual Kingdoms/nations whether they are aware of it or not.

But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

1 Peter 2:9

That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

Philippians 2:15

People become a spiritual nation when all of them have partaken of the same spiritual genes. These spiritual genes are normally transferred through spiritual fathers who act as fathers of that generation, and who are also the root distributors of that particular spiritual gene (it is called seed in the Bible) that gives identity to the people of that nation.

Now the Lord had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

Genesis 12:1-2

That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;

And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice.

Genesis 22:17-18

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ.

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ

There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.
And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise.

Galatians 3:16 & :26-29

The Israelites in John 8:33-44 got confused when Jesus Christ referred to them as being children of the devil, because they lacked understanding about spiritual genetic nations. They knew they were descendants of Abraham (of Abraham’s lineage), and that they were of Abrahams physical genetic make-up, yet Jesus called them children of the devil because He was not referring to their physical genes but rather to their spiritual genetic make-up. That group of Israelites did not have the spiritual genes of Abraham and were therefore of a rebellious and hypocritical generation having the genes (sometimes referred to as seed in the scriptures) of the devil.

Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

John 8:44

These two spiritual nations on the earth today are always at war as they seek to translate more people into their Kingdoms, and to bring their respective Kingdom into dominion over man, man’s culture, man’s civilization, and the entire earth (including its resources and geography). These two spiritual nations seek to influence and rule over all the language, geographical, and professional based nations.

Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

Colossians 1:13

And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog, and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

Revelation 20:8-9
2
The Seven Professional Nations/Mountains/Spheres/Worlds/Sectors

Nations, Mountains, Spheres, Worlds, Sectors

The words “Nation”, “Mountain”, “Sphere”, “World” and “Sector” can and are sometimes used interchangeably to describe the different professional communities. For example, some people will refer to the Sports industry or arena as “the world of Sports”, while others may refer to it as “the sphere of Sports”, “the Sports sector”, or even “the Sports community”. They can also be referred to as “nations” or better put “professional nations”, as shall be shown shortly in this book. Many also refer to them as “professional mountains”, and this is because the Israelites sometimes used the word “mountains” as a metaphor for nations, as is evident in scriptures.

But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,

Hebrews 12:22

And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Lord out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the Lord, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the Lord.

Isaiah 66:20

The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

Isaiah 2:1-3

Therefore, whether we refer to them as “professional spheres”, “professional worlds”, “Professional sectors”, “professional mountains”, “professional industry”, “professional arena”, “professional communities”, and/or “professional nations”, we are referring to the same thing. This is just different grammar or language used to describe these professional groups. In this book I shall major on the use of the word “professional nations”, though I may occasionally refer to any of the other terminologies, using them interchangeably to pass across or to explain a point.
The Seven Professional Nations

I have discovered that there is no revelation of truth that man or any other creature may discover which God (The Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit) does not already know. All truth is in, and came out from God. God Himself is the embodiment of all truth or principles (John 14:6). Therefore I can safely say that God hid in the scriptures this revelation of the seven professional nations, and that Jesus Christ during His earthly ministry was and is still very much aware of them. The truths we are discovering in the scriptures by the help of the Holy Spirit were actually put there by God (Proverbs 25:2).

Using the Biblical account of how the children of Israel transitioned from Egypt into their Promised Land as a metaphor (with proper interpretation), we can learn about our own transition as believers in Christ into God’s ordained place of purpose for us.

Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea;
And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;
Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come.

1 Corinthians 10:1-2 & :11

For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

Romans 15:4

The Promised Land was inhabited by seven nations who looked mightier and greater than the nation of Israel. Nevertheless, God promised He would deliver these nations into the hands of the children of Israel.

When the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

Deuteronomy 7:1

And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.

Joshua 3:10

These seven nations typify the seven main professional nations/worlds/spheres in the earth under which we can fit every other legal and righteous profession. I shall state them here for now, but shall shortly show how I arrived at this from the names in the before mentioned scriptures.

i) The Canaanites typify the professional world/nation of Industry, Commerce, and Finance.
ii) The Hittites typify the professional world/nation of Government and Military.

iii) The Hivites typify the professional world/nation of Life-givers (commonly called Religion or Healers in many circles).

iv) The Perizzites typify the professional world/nation of Family or the Family Institution.

v) The Girgashites typify the professional world/nation of Sports.

vi) The Amorites typify the professional world/nation of Arts, Media, and Entertainment.

vii) The Jebusites typify the professional world/nation of Science, Technology, and Education.

Please note that the Church is not a part of the professional nations represented typologically by the Canaanites, Hittites, Hivites, Perizzites, Amorites, Jebusites, and Girgashites. This is because these nations represent the deformed professional nations which the Church is working to reconcile back to God. The Church of Jesus Christ is God's holy nation and is typified by Israel (the Church is God's spiritual Israel/Jerusalem according to Hebrews 12:22-23, and we are to seek to reconcile these seven main professional nations back to what God intended them to be.

TRANSLATING THE SEVEN PROFESSIONAL NATIONS FROM THE SEVEN NATIONS IN THE LAND OF CANAAN

I discovered that each of the names of these seven nations (Canaanites, Hittites, Hivites, Perizzites, Amorites, Jebusites, and Girgashites) when translated using Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance (Hebrew and Greek) of the Bible together with other different dictionaries (Easton’s Bible Dictionary, Elwell’s Theological Dictionary, and the English Dictionary), reveal the following professional Nations:

1) CANAANITES (THE NATION OF INDUSTRY, COMMERCE, AND FINANCE)

The word “Canaanites” literally means “merchant” or “trafficker” (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H3669). The word “Merchant” means “a person involved in buying and selling or a trader”, while the word “trafficker” means a “trader”. These both signify a businessperson or someone involved in commercial (commerce) activity, and as such it connotes a people involved in industry (production of goods and services), commerce (the exchange of these goods and services), and finance (the perceived value of these goods and services).

The Canaanites therefore typologically represent the professional nation of Industry, Commerce, and Finance.

2) HITTITES (THE NATION OF GOVERNMENT AND MILITARY - IN ITS DEFORMED STATE IT INCLUDES POLITICS)

The Hittites were aborigines of Canaan. Aborigines are original inhabitants, or those who existed in a place from the earliest times, meaning that the Hittites were natives of the land of Canaan. Being a native of Canaan, it means the Hittites represent one of the earliest professional occupations
(giving of one’s services/industry) or sources of livelihood (generating finances) that existed in time.

The Hittites were also descendants of Heth, also called Cheth (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H2850). The word “Cheth” means “terror” (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H2845). “Terror” on the other hand means “the use of violence and intimidation for political purposes or military conquest”.

Combining the two paragraphs above, it shows the Hittites as an early profession by which some people made their livelihood, and it also shows a profession that involved the use of politics and military for governmental conquest/control. The Hittites therefore typologically represent the professional nation of Government and Military. This also includes all civic societies and the deformed political world.

3) Hivites (The Life-givers or The nation of Religion – Which includes those in the Medical and the Healing Professions)

The word “Hivites” means a “villager or Midlander” (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H2340). The word “Hivites” also written as “Chivvite” is derived from the root word “Chavvah” (Eve – H2333 & H2332 in the Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance) which means “a life-giver or a living place”. This is the birthing of Zoe (the God kind of Life), spiritual life, soulical life, and physical life into man. Where do people go to receive life (God’s kind of life, spiritual, soulical, and physical life)? Is it not in their religious set-ups? This is the place where life (Zoe, spiritual, soulical, and physical life) flows from, or from where these types of life are sought. The Hivite is the one who dwells (works) or ministers from this kind of a life giving place.

They were also one of the aborigine tribes of Palestine. The word “Palestine” means “to roll in dust or migratory” (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H6429). To “role in dust” is typological of those who in earlier days were in the act of worshipping, fasting, or mourning before their god/God (Micah 1:10, Joshua 7:6, Job 2:11-12, & Job 42:6). While “being migratory” or “to migrate” talks not only of transcending or moving from a physical location to another (Genesis 12:1), but it can also connote transcending from one state to another, especially in the sense of spiritual or religious worship (Genesis 12:2-3 & Hebrews 11:8-10 & :13-16).

Concluding from the earlier two paragraphs we can deduce that the Hivites are those who dwell or come from the life-giving or living place. This is the place where people roll in the dust (as in lying prostrate in acts of worship) and where they transcend (migrate) into another realm (making contact with the spiritual realm). They also include those who give life to others by improving their health and helping with childbirth (Exodus 1:15-21) such as doctors, healers, and midwives, etc. Notice that historically in many regions and cultures of the earth those who were healers were also the religious leaders/ministers.

The Hivites typologically represent the professional nation of the life (Zoe, spiritual, soulical, and physical life) givers, which includes those who stand as ministers (Ministers of religion) and also as helpers (like the Levites who typify those in the helps ministry) in the religious world, and also those who are in the healing service/ministry (doctors, pharmacists, medical scientists, nurses,
medical attendants, herbalists, healers, etc). Most people will call this the nation of religion, but it is more than religion, it is a nation of Life-givers.

4) **PERIZZITES (THE NATION OF FAMILY OR THE FAMILY INSTITUTION)**

The Perrizites were one of the Canaanites tribes. The word Perrizite" means “a village or an open country” (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H6522). It is derived from certain root words (H6521, H6519, & H6518 in the Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance) which connote “a town without walls”, “a chieftain”, “separated like a clan”. A clan connotes an extended type of family.

The Perrizites therefore typologically represent the professional nation of Family or the Family Institution.

5) **AMORITES (THE NATION OF THE ARTS, MEDIA, AND ENTERTAINMENT)**

The word “Amorites” means “publicity, prominence, and also to make known” (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H567). It also means a mountaineer i.e. an adventurous activity for entertainment. It is from a root word (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H559) that means “to say or to utter” i.e. to broadcast. It was one of the Canaanites tribes. This means it was a kind of professional occupation that had to do with publicity and entertainment.

From this, we derive that the Amorites typologically represent the professional nation of Arts, Media, and Entertainment.

6) **JEBUSITES (THE NATION OF SCIENCE, TECHNOLOGY, AND EDUCATION)**

The Jebusites was an inhabitant of Jebus (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H2983). “Jebus” means “a threshing place” i.e. where we beat out grain from husks of corn (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H2982). This means it is a place of upgrading where we remove unwanted husks. “Jebus” was later changed into “Jerus” (Judges 19:10) from which words like “Jerusalem” were formed (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H3389). The word “Jerus” also means “to teach” (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H3384).

The threshing process also represents the act of upgrading, improving, or developing of the earth’s resources for our personal or communal use, and therefore it can connote the use of science (research) and technology (application of the researched truths/facts) in bringing development to the earth and its inhabitants.

We can conclude that the Jebusites are those who research or rediscover principles/truths (science), those who apply these rediscovered principles/truths in bringing development (technology), and those who teach the rediscovered principles/truth to others (education). The Jebusites therefore typologically represent the professional nation of Science, Technology, and Education.
7) **GIRGASHITES (THE NATION OF SPORTS)**

The Girgashites were also one of the natives of Canaan (Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance H1622). Of their geographical position, nothing is certainly known. They were descendants of the 5th son of Canaan (Genesis 10:16), one of the original tribes inhabiting the land of Canaan before the time of the Israelites (Genesis 15: 21 & Deuteronomy 7:1). This means they typologically represent one of the ancient occupations (professional industries) and sources of livelihood.

According to Easton’s Bible Dictionary, the word “Girgashite” means “dwelling in clayey soil”. This has to do with an occupational activity mostly practiced outdoors and on clayey soil. Such activity was mostly games or Sports such as wrestling, marksmanship, running, martial arts, etc.

The Girgashites were a branch of the great Family of the Hivites (already typified in this chapter), meaning typologically that they were an offshoot from the nation of the Life givers (Religion). This means that they were born out of some religious practice. In the early times, most Sports were born out of religious festivals and practices. They were used as forms of religious celebrations e.g. The Olympics, and many wrestling events, etc. Even today, many disciplines of Sports not only incorporate religion such as we see in martial arts, but it has also become some people’s religion.

Therefore, the Girgashites typologically represents the professional nation of Sports.
Redefining the Seven Professional Nations

In this chapter we shall re-define each of the seven professional nations (mountains) from a scriptural and Kingdom perspective, and carry out a more in-depth analysis of their group dynamics. This will help us to have a better understanding as to the original purpose and working of each of these seven professional nations.

A) Industry, Commerce, and Finance

We shall define the words “Industry”, “Commerce”, and “Finance” from a Kingdom perspective, and then come to see their (“Industry”, “Commerce”, and “Finance”) working relationship one with another, as this will help us to better understand why they are grouped together under this professional nation.

I) Defining Industry, Commerce, and Finance

i) Definition of Industry: Industry is the production of goods and/or services. Therefore, wherever goods and/or services are produced from is an industry. Any being/creation that produces some form of good(s) and service(s) is an industry. Everything that God made was a form of good produced, as it was a good product which was to do some good in life. This is partly why the scriptures say when God looked at what was created/produced, “God saw that it was good”. Adam was to carry out the service of cultivating and guarding the Garden of Eden. Even the sun and the moon carried out a service in God’s Kingdom as they were positioned to govern the day time and night time.

And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

Genesis 1:11-12

And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

Genesis 2:15

And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.
And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

Genesis 1:14-16

Every person was made by God to be an Industry. God planted within every person some (one or more) gift/grace (talent), for the purpose of the advancement and administration of God’s Kingdom, and for the benefit of others. These different graces (talents) when put to proper use produce some form of goods and/or services that benefit them and others, therefore an industry is not called an industry because of the size of its premises or the number of its work forces, but rather because it produces some form of goods and/or services. Every person or creature that produces some form of goods or services is therefore an industry, irrespective of where they operate from, because they always carry their industry (the grace or talent operating within them) everywhere they go, and this way we can term that person or creature a “Mobile Industry”. A good example of mobile industry is Lucifer before he fell into sin. He was able to produce music and serve God with praises, all produced from the special equipping God had designed within him. Everywhere he went, he was able to still produce this good (music) and carry out this service (praises to God). He carried this industry within himself. Every Human being is also a mobile Industry because of the gifts/graces (talents) of God resident within them.

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

Psalms 68:18

Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.
Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.
Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.
Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

Ezekiel 28:12-15

ii) Definition of Commerce: This is the exchange of goods and/or services for their perceived value. A person can exchange the goods and/or services that he/she produced or acquired for any form of strength such as diverse abilities (man power, wisdom, etc), money, other goods, other services, or credited value.

And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

Genesis 43:22
When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands: 

Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us (human resource/strengths) and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh’s.

Genesis 47:18-20

The exchange (also known as “commerce" or “trade") is a process of administrating one’s goods and/or services towards another’s needs, and in exchange for something of equally perceived value. There must be a demand for the goods and/or services produced in order for an exchange to take place. Yet this exchange may also be a barter exchange of services or goods, such as one being/creature administrating a good or service towards another being/creature, and in exchange of a service or some good from the other being/creature. An example of such an exchange, trade, or commerce is in the covenant God establishes with men, where man is to offer God the service of worshipping, reflecting, and serving God, while God in exchange is to offer man the service of being our God (Judge, defender, provider, helper, all other areas of salvation, etc). In this form of exchange both inner strengths (abilities) and external strengths (assets) are exchanged. A covenant is an example of such an exchange or trade.

For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

Hebrews 8:10

And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God.

Deuteronomy 28:1-2

In the Kingdom of God this exchange must be motivated by the love (agape) of God, whose motive is to see the other party enjoy what you enjoy, which is to improve or add value to others.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life (Zoe). For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

John 3:16-17
iii) Definition of Finance: This is value credited to a person, creature, or thing. It is not limited to the value of money as we know it, but rather it is any form of value credited to a being, creature, or thing. This is the value for which a being, creature, or thing is perceived to be worth.

And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth.
And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,
That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you. And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,
My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred shekels of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

Genesis 23:7-9 & :14-15

Therefore, a person can exchange goods or services for other equally valued goods or services. It can also be value credited or stored up in some form of legal tender; e.g. bank notes, bank credit, cheques, shares, bonds, etc.

This perceived value or worth can also be made in different forms. E.g. the value paid for a certain good or service is the perceived value of that good or service. This is the same way in which the blood or life of Jesus Christ, who at that time was the only begotten son of God (the life of God), becomes the value of the born again believer. God, likewise, during the Kingdom dispensation of the Law valued the Israelites more than the other nations of the earth.

What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?
For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

1 Corinthians 6:19-20

For I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee. Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

Isaiah 43:3-4

Worship is also a form of value credited to another, because it is a show of the worth accredited by one towards another. When the saints or angel worship God they show God the value or worth which they credit Him for.

And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;
Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb, that was slain to receive power, and
riches, and wisdom, and strength, honour, and glory, and blessing.
And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth,
and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and
honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto
the Lamb for ever and ever.

Revelation 5:11-13

Favour is also a form of value accredited towards another. It can make a person enjoy certain
goods and/or services without seemingly paying any money for those goods and/or services, yet
in actual fact the person did pay by means of his/her perceived worth in the eyes/heart of the one
who showed him/her favour.

Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour,
and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver and jewels of gold.

And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the
man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh’s servants,
and in the sight of the people.

Exodus 11:2-3

This is also why some people can receive certain goods or services from others without immediately
paying for them, being trusted that they will send in the payments later because of their perceived
value or worth of integrity in the society.

and Finance are categorized together because of their close working relationship as seen in
the development of an economy (of an individual, community, organization, or nation). It is the
goods and/or services (industry) produced by a person/organization/nation that is exchangeable
(commerce) with another for the perceived value (finance). This implies, that the more finances
(credited value) an individual or nation desires to gain, requires a commensurate increase in the
frequency of its commerce (exchange of its goods or services), and a subsequent increase in
its industrial capacity (the quality and quantity of the production of its goods and services). This
affirms that the economy of an individual, household, organization, Church, or nation, begins with
the working of industry (production of goods and services).

Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an hundredfold: and
the Lord blessed him.

And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great:

For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of
servants: and the Philistines envied him.

Genesis 26:12-14

Isaac put his skill in farming to work and produced a hundred fold in harvest (goods from his
industry). He must have sold of the farm produce to the philistines, who must have bought farm
produce from him by exchanging (commerce) with their wealth (flocks, herds, slaves, etc), and this
way Isaac accumulated or created a great store of wealth (finance).

This also goes to show that in order for a person or community to increase their finances, they must determine to first increase the quality and quantity of goods and/or services produced, and secondly, improve the skillfulness and effectiveness of the exchange of these goods and services with others.

II) Redefinition of the nation of Industry, Commerce, and Finance.

This professional nation is made up of those professions of calling who are directly involved in industry, commerce, and/or finance sector.

While it is true that every person is in some way a mobile industry (they have talents/gifts that produce some form of goods or services), involved in some form of commerce (everyone makes some form of exchange when using their gifts/talents), and also experiencing the crediting or debiting of their finance (we all have some form of value credited to us), yet we speak in this professional nation about those whose God assigned profession/craft/vocation and livelihood is carried out more directly in the industry, commerce, and/or finance sector.

B) Government and Military (Why Not Politics?)

We shall define the words “Government” and “Military” from a Kingdom perspective, and then come to see their working relationship one with another. We will also define “Politics” so as to understand why “Politics” is actually a devilish corruption of this professional nation, and also to better understand how God intends for the saints to conduct themselves as they walk through and also seek to reconcile this deformed professional sphere called “Politics”.

I) Defining Government and Military

i) Definition of Government: Government is an institution ordained by God and charged with the responsibility of administrating (supervising and regulating) the executive, judicial, and legislative rulership (authority, power, and influence) over an individual, community, civilizations, geography, and/or resources.

Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers (governing authorities) that be are ordained of God.

Romans 13:1

God ordained His government to exist over every creature and being, and it brought the administration of God’s Kingdom over all His creation.

The Lord hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all.

Psalms 103:19

God ordained government has three major arms or component which work together to bring about effective and balanced governance. These three arms are the executive (they are responsible to
execute the law), the judiciary (they are responsible to interpret the law), and the legislative (they are responsible to make the law).

For the Lord is our judge (the judicial arm), the Lord is our lawgiver (the legislative arm), the Lord is our king (the executive arm); he will save us.

Isaiah 33:22

ii) Definition of Military: This is an organ of government responsible for the maintenance and the defense of the sovereignty, security, peace (well being), and stability of an entity/state (individual, community, civilization, geography, and/or resource).

Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

Psalms 59:1-2

Military on a general sense will include all the security organs of the government. They all work to maintain and defend the sovereignty, security, peace (well being), and stability of its entity/state from both internal and external aggressors (enemies). This also means that a God ordained military does not seek to deter another entity's/state's sovereignty, security, peace (well being), and stability. The only reason why the Israelites military waged war against the nations that were in the land of Canaan during the dispensation of the Patriarchs and the dispensation of the Law, was because God was simply taking back what originally belonged to Him.

The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein

For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

Psalms 24:1-2

This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

Daniel 4:17

Military is not only an integral part of the government, but it is also submitted to the government, and it should only be used in righteousness.

Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake.

Romans 13:1-5
iii) Definition of Politics: The word “Politics” is derived from and related to the word “Politic”, while the phrase “to Politic”, means “to scheme, to possess or display shrewdness, tact, and cunningness”. Therefore “Politics” is “the art of scheming, or the use of shrewd tactics, or the use of unrighteous cunningness”.

In God’s ordained system of government there was no need to politic. God ordained for government to have a leadership structure and system whose nature was and is based on God’s own nature. This nature does not include a scheming nature because God has no need for it. God’s nature is the nature reflected in the Kingdom of God, and it is a nature of pureness, love (including all the fruit of the Spirit), righteousness, wisdom, power, excellence, etc. The place of politicking in leadership and governance came into being with the introduction of sin nature. Lucifer, who after putting on that sin nature became the devil/satan, was the first to politic. Because of greed or covetousness for governmental authority and power, the sin nature birthed in him produced a corrupted form of wisdom which was neither of God nor of God’s Kingdom.

Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

Ezekiel 28:15-17

This corrupted wisdom now at work in satan influenced him (satan) to unrighteously begin to politic (scheme) so as to draw away a third of the angels to himself. This was the beginning of politicking or politics, though it was resisted and cast out of Heaven (Revelation 12:7-9).

And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

Revelation 12:3-4

This same devil even after being cast out of Heaven to the earth began to scheme (politic) again by trying to use his corrupt wisdom to influence Eve and Adam into acts of unrighteousness. The devil’s interaction with Eve as he tempted or beguiled her to eat of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil was a form of politics in order to unrighteously gain power over the earth and man.

Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?
And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the
garden:
But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye
shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.
And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:
For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened,
and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

Genesis 3:1-5

This was the introduction of politics into the governance of the earth. Politics as the name goes,
always involves eating from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, which births a wisdom
that is not of God (not from the tree of life), a wisdom which is devilish, and which influences
unrighteousness and satanic kind of government in the earth. The fruit of this wisdom does not
please God.

But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against
the truth.
This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.
For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

James 3:14-16

This is how politics was birthed into the earthly civilizations of men. Because of the sin nature,
fallen man began to operate in this corrupted devilish wisdom, and this wisdom began to make
him scheme ( politic ) for power or influence. Man no longer used righteous means to ascend
into authority, power, and influence. The fallen man because of his sinful nature ( and even born
again believers because of a carnal, unrenewed, untamed, and unsubmitted mind/soul ) began to
scheme their way both into governmental positioning and in carrying out governmental influence.
This politicking takes place in home government, Church government, community government,
organizations/business government, national governments, etc, and God detests it greatly.

For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and
divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?
For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?
Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as
the Lord gave to every man?

1 Corinthians 3:3-5

God never ordained for there to be politics in government or military, but rather a theocratic
system of government where God ruled through His chosen vessels ( men ). The devil is the one
who corrupted the nation of Government and Military in the earth to produce a corrupted form of
government called politics. The born again believers in Christ Jesus need to know this, so that
they do not get corrupted by this murky and corrupted world of politics. They need to know the
origin of this deformation, and to know that it is not God’s original intention. This way those who
are called to the world of governance will know that though they will need to pass through the
deformed world of Government called “Politics”, they are not to walk as the unbeliever walks, neither will they work corruptly as the unbeliever works, but rather they will seek to reconcile that world back to God’s original form of government. Christians are to engage in government in a righteous manner as ordained by God.

When thou art come unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me;

Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the Lord hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is before the priests the Levites:

And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

Deuteronomy 17:14-20

Many Christians (born again believers in Christ Jesus) erroneously (by ignorance or purposefully) apply the science of politicking (political science) to their leadership styles. This is very wrong and will not produce the righteousness, peace, and joy of God’s Kingdom in those they seek to govern. Rather it produces unrighteous virtues and manifestations of death that are not of God’s Kingdom and which God detests greatly.

For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, he hath also rejected thee from being king.

1 Samuel 15:23

Some read books written on political maneuvers and then apply the same in their journey in government, but they end up producing the results of the devil. Applying such wisdom (devilish wisdom) is paramount to applying knowledge gained from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil (satan’s wisdom). A believer may read such material only in order to know the schemes of the devil (taking place through others politicking) so that the devil does not take advantage of him/her, yet we do not read it so as to apply it.
Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

2 Corinthians 2:11

Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

Matthew 10:16

God has called believers to be leaders in the world of Government and Military, and not to politick in it as the unbelievers do. God is not raising Christians as politicians but rather as leaders in government. A Christian who seeks to go into governance should do so because they are called to.

Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people.
I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:
With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

Psalms 89:19-21

Thus saith the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;
For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

Isaiah 45:1 & :4

Then the person will not only be assured of winning or getting there, but the person will also not have to scheme their way into governance, but rather simply apply righteous leadership principles to get there. The believer does not have to play dirty to get into governance. A believer who knows the righteousness of God will go through the deformed part of the world of government called politics, putting on the amour of God, and will reform it back to what God ordained it to be.

Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.
Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

Ephesians 6:10-11

And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counselor (a member of the sahendrin council that governed Israel); and he was a good man, and a just (righteous):
(The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

Luke 23:50-51

We have omitted the word “politics” in the naming of this professional nation because God never ordained there to be politics, and it never existed in His creation in the beginning. Therefore the right name of this professional nation is the nation of Government and Military.
iv) The relationship between Government and Military. Government and Military are categorized together because of their close working relationship as seen both in operations of God’s Kingdom and also in national governments or Kingdoms. The military is always an integral part of any government and is the defense arm of the government. It is the power arm of government that backs the authority of that government. In most governments, the head (King) of that government is also the head (Commander in Chief) of the Military.

For the Lord is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our king.

Psalms 89:18

And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 Samuel 11:1

II) Re-definition of the nation of Government and Military. This professional nation is made up of those whose God assigned profession or vocation is involved in the arena of Government or Military. Those professions in government will include those who are involved in the spheres of the executive (including the civil service), the judiciary (including the legal fraternity), the legislative, non-governmental organizations, civic bodies, and social services. While those in Military will include all the disciplined forces and the security institutions or professions (both government and private owned).

While it is true that every person is in some way and in some dimension involved in government (We start by governing ourselves to some degree) and in military (we all have a responsibility to protect ourselves – spirit, soul, body, socially, etc), yet we speak in this professional nation about those who are gifted by God to function in this sphere as a professional calling.

C) LIFE-GIVERS

Most people loosely refer to this professional nation as “the nation of religion”, though the name “religion” as applied in the context of this professional nation is in itself very limiting. Yes, religion (true and pure religion - James 1:27) is a part of it, but there is more to it than just those who work as Ministers of religion.

I) Defining “Life-Giver”. The word “Hivites” also written as “Chivvite” is derived from the root word “Chavvah” or “Eve” (H2333 & H2332 in the Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance) which means “a life-giver or a living place”. This “life” as demonstrated during the creation of man by God, is the life that was imparted into man at creation, and this was the same life that was to be imparted into every offspring of Adam and Eve in accordance to God original intent if man had not fallen short of the glory of God. This life would therefore include Zoe (the God kind of Life), spiritual life, soulical life, and physical life, and as such “life- giving” is the birthing of Zoe (the God kind of Life), spiritual life, soulical life, and physical life into man. The name “Life-giver” therefore connotes a person who is involved in the different ministrations of this life-giving process towards others.
And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

Genesis 2:7

The Life-givers minister to ensure that the spirits, souls, and bodies of men are built/edified, refreshed/strengthened, and repaired/healed, by the life of God. These professions of calling includes those who stand as Ministers of religion (the Five-fold Ministers), those in the helps ministry (those who directly minister in a supportive capacity towards the Five-fold ministers, typified by the Levites who assisted the Priests in the Mosaic dispensation), and those who are in the healing service/ministry (such as doctors, pharmacists, medical scientists, nurses, medical attendants, herbalists, healers, etc).

We should also note that in God’s Kingdom and in His original intent for this Ministry/profession of Life-giving, the Zoe (Life of God) together with other principles and forces of God’s Kingdom are to be involved in carrying out their ministrations towards the spiritual, soulical, and physical life of men. Therefore even those who are in the healing service/ministry (such as doctors, pharmacists, medical scientists, nurses, medical attendants, herbalists, healers, etc) should be able to combine the living waters (Zoe – The God kind of Life) with other healing streams (methods of healing - healing technologies) to form one healing stream/river. Notice also historically, that in many regions and cultures of the earth those who were the religious leaders/ministers were also the healers, as they ministered to heal the spirit, soul, and body of those who had various ailments. This is seen also with some of the Prophets in the Old Testament Bible.

II) Redefinition of the nation of Life-givers. This professional nation is made up of those professions whose calling is involved in the ministration of Life or Life-giving (Zoe - the Life of God, spiritual life, soulical life, and physical life). These professions of calling include those who stand as Ministers of religion (the Five-fold Ministers such as the apostle, prophet, evangelist, pastor, and teacher), those in the helps ministry (those who directly minister in a supportive capacity towards the Five-fold ministers such as attendants/ushers, Church/ministry choirs/praise-teams/music-teams, sound/technical teams, Church/ministry assistants/helpers, etc), and those who are in the healing service/ministry (such as doctors, pharmacists, medical scientists, nurses, medical attendants, herbalists, healers, etc).

While every saint who is called to the other professional nations should also be in some dimension a life giver, because the life of God (Zoe) is to flow through them even as they also minister to the whole being (spirit, soul, and body) of men, yet these specific type of Life-givers are different in that they professionally officiate as ministers of life (Zoe, spiritual life, soulical life, and physical life) towards the spirits, souls, and bodies of men. They minister to ensure that the spirits, souls, and bodies of men are built/edified, refreshed/strengthened, and repaired/healed by the life of God.
D) FAMILY / THE FAMILY INSTITUTION

The Family Institution has always being in existence long before the human family was brought forth into being. This means that the word “Family” is not limited to human beings, and therefore in order to understand and properly redefine the nation of Family we must research back into the origin of Family.

I) Defining Family. The word “Family” in the Greek language is “Genos” meaning of the same kind, stock, offspring, or generation, and it is also the word “Patria” meaning of paternal descent or lineage. In the Hebrew language it is the word “Mishpachah” which means “a circle of relatives, a class (of persons), a species (of animals), a sort (of things), a tribe or people or of the same kindred”, and it is also related to the word “Miyn” which means “a sort or species”.

This means that a Family is any group of beings, creatures or things which are related one with another by some common factor. Meaning they have some form of relationship one with another, either by genes, lineage, form, make, specie, fatherhood, etc.

i) Definition of Family: A family is a group of beings/creatures which are related to one another either by genes, lineage, form, make, specie, fatherhood, etc.

This is because in God’s original design and plan for all His creation, God not only ordained all of His creation to be relational creatures and to depend one on another for existence, but He also ordained them to belong to a Kind.

And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

Genesis 1:25

This means that the term or word “Family” not only applies to humans, but can also be applied to other living and non living creatures (non living by human definition). E.g. We can have a human family, a family of angels (E.g the Cherubim, etc), a family of cats or dogs , a family of ants, a family of goods, products, or even services, etc. As long as we can find some meaningful form of relationship between them, then they are said to be a family. The numbers of subjects in the relationship may vary as there is no limit to the numbers that can make up a family, but what is of essence in defining a Family is the relational factor that is used to determine that they are a family.

ii) The human Family. In the redefinition of the nation of Family we shall major mainly on the human family, which varies from a nuclear family (Father, mother, children, and any other member of the household) to an extended family, etc.

The human family unit is the introductory/nursery institution through which God introduces and reproduces His human Priests, Sons, and Kings into the earth. These are mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like Priests, Sons, and Kings for God who will live to worship, reflect and serve God in alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), functioning in God’s righteousness, and to God’s standard of excellence.
Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.

Psalms 127:3

The different relationships and fellowships in a family work to make each family member mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like Priest, Son and King.

And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

Malachi 4:6

II) Redefinition of the nation of Family. This professional nation is made up of those whose professions are involved in ministering towards the human family, and those who make up the members of a household/family (Father, mother, children, and any other member of the household such as domestic house assistants, relatives, or friends who live in the house, etc).

Note that every human being will belong to this nation because they belong to one type of family or another, but we still categorize those whose main profession is to minister, build, revitalize, and reform families or particular members of a family as being ministers or professionals sent to the nation of Family. These, apart from the members of a household may include those who are marriage counselors or ministers, those who are youth or children's counselors or ministers, those who minister to men or women, those who train or minister to domestic house assistants, etc.

E) ARTS, MEDIA, AND ENTERTAINMENT

We shall define the words “Arts”, “Media”, and “Entertainment” from a Kingdom perspective, and then come to see their working relationship one with another, as this will help us to understand why they are grouped together under this professional nation.

I) Defining Arts, Media, and Entertainment

i) Definition of Arts: An art is any creative work that brings the creator (of the work) pleasure; therefore “Arts” is the work of creating for pleasure.

From a Kingdom perspective “Arts” is any creative work that brings God pleasure.

Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whom the Lord put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the Lord had commanded.

And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the Lord had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

Exodus 36:1-2

These works may vary in form and also in work tools. The basic tools of art are the principles, forces (spiritual, soulical, and physical), and substance (spiritual, soulical, and physical) used to carry out the creative works, each of these being relevantly unique to the type of art being created. Therefore art is also a form of applied science, and involves the spiritual, soulical, and physical
And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

Genesis 2:7

ii) Definition of Media: Media is a medium or an intermediary vehicle of communication through which one can communicate to another.

There are different forms of mediums through which communication can take place. These mediums may be spiritual, soulical, and/or physical in nature. The mediums should not be limited to physical medium. Angels are also mediums (angelic media) of communication between God and man (Luke 1:26-38). Books (literature or print media) are also mediums of communication; likewise the Holy Spirit of God (Holy Ghost media) can also be a medium of communication between the Godhead and man. Men can also be mediums of communication between God and man, and between men. The list of mediums is so diverse and is continually being invented.

And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.

Luke 1:26-28

Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

Revelation 1:11

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

John 16:13-15

Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them.


And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto
the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt:

Exodus 3:14-16

Media in its original state, as created by God was for the purpose of aiding communication in God’s Kingdom.

iii) Definition of Entertainment: This is to amuse or interest with the aim of catching or holding one’s attention.

There are many different forms of entertainment, as entertainment is not limited to human performances only, and as long as an event or happening amuses or interests others while at the same time catching their attention, then it is a form of entertainment.

And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

Luke 4:16-21

And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

Acts 3:9-10

The purpose for which the entertainment is used to catch or hold a person’s or people’s attention may vary. It might be to capture their attention so as to pass a message across to them, or it might be to distract them from something else communicating to them, etc. God used the stars in the sky to both distract Abraham from the voice of barrenness speaking through his and Sarah’s
barrenness, and to also catch his attention so as to continually communicate to him about the promise of God to make him a father of many nations.

And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.

Genesis 15:5

Entertainment is a Kingdom practice ordained by God for the purpose of catching or holding the attention of His creation in amusement. It is used in God’s Kingdom to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and to God’s standard of excellence. Entertainment as an act is not evil, but it is the use of it in unrighteousness and for unrighteous purposes by creation that makes it produce works of evil.

And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

Acts 2:18-21

For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

Matthew 24:24

iv) The relationship between Arts, Media, and Entertainment. Arts, Media, and Entertainment are categorized together because of their close working relationship as seen in operations of God’s Kingdom. Many times God sends a message in an art form (words, sounds, or pictures/images/similitudes) through a medium of His choice, and He also causes the message to come in such a way that it catches the attention of His chosen audience in amusement. This is so that when the target audience of God is amused by the form of entertainment used, then the audience’s attention is held and made ready to listen to or receive the message of God coming through the chosen medium, in the preferred art form.

This working relationship between Arts, Media, and Entertainment is evident when God sent Moses (the audience and recipient) a message in words (art form), through and angel (medium) who was standing in a burning bush that was not consumed (entertainment). It is also seen in the scriptures when God sent a message to Paul (the audience and recipient) through the Prophet Agabus (medium), who used Holy Ghost inspired drama (the dramatic movements of tying Paul’s girdle and Agabus speech is the art form, while the entire drama was the entertainment) to catch the attention of his audience.

And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not
consumed.
And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.
And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I.

Exodus 3:2-4

And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judaea a certain prophet, named Agabus.
And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

Acts 21:10-11

II) Redefinition of the nation of Arts, Media, and Entertainment. This professional nation is made up of those professions of calling involved in the arts, media, and/or entertainment industry. These are those who pursue arts, media, and/or entertainment as a God assigned vocation/profession or craft.

And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the Lord hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;
And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;
And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,
And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.
And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.
Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

Exodus 35:30-35

While it is true that every person is in some way an artist (even your speech-Psalms 45:1, and the way you walk or movements you make are an artistic creation in themselves), medium of communication (we all sometimes send communication on behalf of others and our human spirits communicate through the medium of our soul), and entertainer (in some way or another we amuse ourselves and others), yet we speak in this professional nation about those who are gifted by God to function in this sphere as a professional calling.
F) Science, Technology, and Education

We shall define the words “Science”, “Technology”, and “Education” from a Kingdom perspective, and then show their relationship one with another to help explain why they are grouped together in the same professional nation.

I) Defining Science, Technology, and Education.

i) Definition of Science: Science is the critical, analytic, and systematic study of the working relationship between principles, forces and substance in every sphere of life.

Science is the research or re-discovery of the true light (Truth / Kingdom principles) in every sphere of life (world of Science, Technology, & Education; world of Life-givers/religion; world of Industry, Commerce & Finance; world of Family; world of Government and Military; world of Arts, Media & Entertainment; and world of Sports).

It is the analytic research and study of the inner workings of principles, forces (spiritual, soulical, and physical), and substance (spiritual, soulical, and physical) in every sphere of life (world of Science, Technology, & Education; world of Life-givers/religion; world of Industry, Commerce, and Finance; world of Family; world of Government and Military; world of Arts, Media, & Entertainment; and world of Sports). In the scriptures we see King Solomon also functioning as a scientist, because he took time to research and study the inner workings of things, gathering a lot of principles about life.

And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith.

Ecclesiastes 1:13

All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.
That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?
I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

Ecclesiastes 7:23-25

ii) Definition of Technology: Technology is the right application of principles, forces and substance towards the development of every sphere of life.

Technology is the right application of the true light (Truth / Kingdom principles) towards the development of every sphere of life (world of Science, Technology, & Education; world of Life-givers/religion; world of Industry, Commerce & Finance; world of Family; world of Government and Military; world of Arts, Media & Entertainment; and world of Sports).

It is the right application of principles, forces (spiritual, soulical, and physical), and substance (spiritual, soulical, and physical) towards the development of every sphere of life (world of Science, Technology, & Education; world of Life-givers/religion; world of Industry, Commerce & Finance;
world of Family; world of Government and Military; world of Arts, Media & Entertainment; and
world of Sports).

King Solomon applied the science he had learnt in bringing advancement in his day, and therefore
functioned as a technologist.

I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards: I made me
gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:
I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:
I got me servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had
great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before
me:
I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the
provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons
of men, as musical instruments, and that of all sorts.
So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also
my wisdom remained with me.

Ecclesiastes 2:4-9

iii) Definition of Education: Education is the accurate instruction of creation in the study and
use of principles, forces, and substance in order for creation to worship, reflect, and serve God in
alignment with God’s will, righteousness, and standard of excellence in every sphere of life.

Education is the accurate instruction of creation with the true light (Truth / Kingdom principles) in
order for creation to worship, reflect and serve God in alignment with God’s will, righteousness,
and standard of excellence in every sphere of life (world of Science, Technology, & Education;
world of Life-givers/religion; world of Industry, Commerce & Finance; world of Family; world of
Government and Military; world of Arts, Media & Entertainment; and world of Sports).

It is the accurate instruction of creation in the study and use of principles, forces (spiritual, soulical,
and physical), and substance (spiritual, soulical, and physical) in order for creation to worship,
reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will, righteousness, and standard of excellence
in every sphere of life (world of Science, Technology, & Education; world of Life-givers/religion;
world of Industry, Commerce & Finance; world of Family; world of Government and Military; world
of Arts, Media & Entertainment; and world of Sports).

The scriptures show King Solomon as an example of one who educated/instructed others through
his proverbs, songs, counsel, etc.

And Solomon’s wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country,
and all the wisdom of Egypt.

For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol,
and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.
And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.
And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon even unto the hyssop
that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

1 Kings 4:30-34

iv) The relationship between Science, Technology, and Education. Science, Technology, and Education represent the different transitional stages in the manifestation of true light/truth or the Kingdom principles of God.

Science is the research and study of the true light/truth or the Kingdom principles of God, while Technology is the right application of the true light/truth or the Kingdom principles of God, and Education is the accurate instruction of the true light/truth or the Kingdom principles of God.

It can also be said that Technology is the application of sciences, while Education is the accurate instruction of creation in the study of sciences, and in the right application of technology.

Ezra is a good example of someone who experienced these three stages, having first studied and researched in the Law (principles) of God, and then took time to do (apply) the Law, and thirdly he then taught (instructed) others the Law. Meaning that Ezra functioned like a scientist, technologist, and a teacher in the sphere of religion (life-giving).

For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the Lord, and to do it, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

Ezra 7:10

II) Redefinition of the nation of Science, Technology, and Education. This professional nation is made up of those professions who are directly involved in Science, Technology, and/or Education in relation to any of the seven spheres of life (world of Science, Technology, & Education; world of Life-givers/religion; world of Industry, Commerce & Finance; world of Family; world of Government and Military; world of Arts, Media & Entertainment; and world of Sports).

While it is true that every person, in some way, and at some point in time is involved in some form and dimension of science, technology, and/or education, yet in this professional nation we primarily refer to those who professionally carry out either of or a combination of the processes of Science, Technology, and Education in any of the seven spheres of life (world of Science, Technology, & Education; world of Life-givers/religion; world of Industry, Commerce & Finance; world of Family; world of Government and Military; world of Arts, Media & Entertainment; and world of Sports).

G) SPORTS

We shall re-examine Sports from a Kingdom dimension and perspective, knowing that God is the one who brought forth this sphere of life into being, and that Kingdom oriented Sports as God intended works to worship, reflect, and serve God, and is always carried out in alignment with God’s will (agenda or blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and excellence (standard of glory). This way Sports as it was meant to be ends up pleasing God, bringing Him pleasure, and being an Eden unto God.
I) Defining Sports. We shall re-define Sports from a Kingdom perspective.

Definition of Sports: A Sport is any activity carried out by any being/creature which involves spiritual, soulical, or/and physical exertion for the purposes of worshipping, reflecting, and/or serving God. These activities may be for pleasure, exercise, transformation, or obtaining certain goals/results, but they must all remain aligned with God’s purposes (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda or blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and excellence (standard of glory).

The word “sporting” as used in Genesis 26:8 is interpreted from the Hebrew word “tsachaq”, and it means “laugh outright (in merriment or scorn), to mock, to play, or to make sport”. The word “play”, as used in 2 Samuel 6:21 is derived from the Hebrew word “sachaq”, and means “deride, have in derision, laugh, make merry, mock, play, rejoice, (laugh to) scorn, be in (make) sport”. The relationship between the words “tsachaq” and “sachaq” show a relationship between the words “sport” and “play”, such that the two words can sometimes be used interchangeably. This also goes to show that different forms of play activities in which beings/creatures exert themselves spiritually, soulically, and/or physically are forms of Sports. This play may be in the form of dancing, aerobic (including movements we make when we praise God – Psalms 63:4, Psalms 95:6, & Acts 3:8), playing games, righteous sexual activity in marriage, cheering/supporting, etc.

And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife.

Genesis 26:8

And David said unto Michal, It was before the Lord, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the Lord, over Israel: therefore will I play before the Lord.

2 Samuel 6:21

Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

Hebrews 12:1

Sports may or may not be used competitively. The motive and purpose for which it is being used will determine whether it is to be used competitively or not. Whether it is used competitively or not, what is important and should not be tampered with is that it is working to fulfill God’s original purposes (to worship, reflect, and serve God), and is carried out in alignment with His will (agenda or blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and excellence (standard of glory).

This activity is always governed by rules. Remember if God (including every activity he does) is submitted to His own word as in Psalms 138:2, then any activity He has sanctioned will be governed by rules that are in harmony with His word, purposes (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda or blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), standard of excellence, and Kingdom. Every sport must be played based on Kingdom principles which set governing boundaries in which the sport must be carried out.
And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

2 Timothy 2:5

Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled (meaning it must only be carried out between a legally married husband and wife): but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

Hebrews 13:4

II) Redefinition of the nation of Sports. This professional nation is made up of those professions who are involved in the participation and the administration of Sports. These are those who participate or administrate in one type of sport or another for pleasure, exercise, transformation, wages, competition, and/or obtaining certain goals/results.

While it is true that most people are always involved in some form of Sports because we are always carrying out some form of activity that involves some spiritual, soulical, and/or physical exertion, yet in this context we speak of those who are involved with/in Sports as a way of professional life and sometimes livelihood.

Every saint operates in some dimension in all the seven professional nations.

Like was already stated in the redefinition of all the seven professional nations, “every born again believer to some degree and in some dimension operates in all the seven professional nations”. This is because man was made in God’s image and likeness (Genesis 1:26-28) and we have God dwelling in us; to some degree, just like God we are able to operate in all the seven professional spheres.

For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power:

Colossians 2:9-10

Yet, we all have our predominant professional nations of calling from where we function professionally in carrying out and fulfilling our God given assignment. This is the area of our God given vocation or calling. God has gifted us in one or more of these professional nations in the bid to empower us to fulfill our God given assignment on the earth. Therefore we stand and function professionally in only certain of these professional nations as God has called us and purposed in accordance with His will.

For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith.

For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether....;

Romans 12:3-6
In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

Ephesians 1:11
4
A Paradigm Shift into Professional Nations

Having redefined the word “nation”, and knowing that there exists not only language based nations, geographical nations, and spiritual nations, but that there are also professional nations, we now have to consciously change the way we both interpret the scriptures which talk about nations (including mountains, etc) and our perspective of the Church’s mandate. We have to make a new shift in paradigm (our thought analyzing pattern) whenever we come across or use the words “nations” and “mountains” in the scriptures, because it is sometimes used to also connote professional nations.

This change or shift in paradigm will also change how we carry out the work committed to the Church. For example, when Jesus was giving the commission in Matthew 28:19-20 to the Church, He was not only talking of going into the language based nations or geographical nations, but He was also telling us to go into the professional nations and influence them for God.

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:
Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Matthew 28:19-20

The way we (the Body of Christ) interpret this commission would affect the way we execute it. This begins to change our understanding and perspective of certain scriptures, the Church’s mandate, and the way we structure Church and ministry.

The limited definition of the word “nation” at the time of the early Church influenced many of the early Church fathers to work to translate the scriptures of God (the Bible) into as many of the different languages on the earth in order to take the gospel of the Kingdom to every ethnic group or language based nation on the earth (and this was good).

Later, the Church began to see the word “nations” as also referring to the different geographical nations in the earth, thereby causing them to pattern the Church to reaching into every geographical region in the earth. The Church has been sending out missionaries (mostly Five-fold ministry gifts) to plant Churches in every region of the earth (this is also very good). This also led to the concept of the members of a local Church believing that their calling was only to earn or make money so as to send (partner financially with) preachers to win the communities in every geographic region of the world to Christ Jesus.

Today, there is a change in the structuring and the methods used by the Church in reconciling the world to God because of the renewed understanding (shift in paradigm) that every member of the Body of Christ has a ministry towards some professional nation(s) of calling. Everyone now has a part to play. Every one of us is to represent Christ as His ambassador to our various
areas of profession. We are not only to give towards this commission (which is still good and true), but we all are also to take an active part in carrying the light of Christ as ministers of Christ towards baptizing our various professional worlds or nations. Every believer in Christ is called on a Kingdom assignment/mission towards one or more of these professional nations, thereby making that believer a missionary in a redefined sense. Every believer has a part to play towards the fulfillment of the great commission given to the Church.

The world we live in today is becoming a global village; one big community, even as we connect daily through modern scientific technology such as the internet. This has enabled people from vast geographical borders to transact their daily business with one another as though they were in one location. The internet has changed the way people work and relate or fellowship. People are also spending more time in the work place or their area of profession. Therefore the present day Church of Jesus Christ will have to restructure so as to reach out to where the people are. This involves strategically restructuring our discipleship and outreach programs to reach out to people in a global and professionalized world.

Even when you open up many secular international news magazines today, you will notice that the sections have been divided first to give news on geographical nations (e.g. USA, Europe, Asia, Africa, etc), and then into sections that give news on the professional nations (e.g. business, arts, sports, etc). If the world is catching and adjusting to this paradigm shift, then how much more should we the Church of Jesus Christ in the earth today catch and adjust to it? We should actually be the pioneers of it, having allowed the light of this mystery as seen in the scriptures to illuminate our hearts and enlighten our minds, and influencing us as wise fishers of men to march into the future and lay our nets for a great catch where the nations are flowing towards.

Another example of this change in paradigm is in renewing our perspective to see the professional nations as having leaders who are acknowledged and conferred the same honour in society as the leaders of geographical nations. The Vatican (the Roman Catholic headquarters in Italy) is referred to and treated as a nation by other geographic nations. The Pope is treated like a president (King-Ruler) whenever he goes to a geographical nation, yet he is actually the head (president or king) of a professional nation (the Roman Catholic Church – a part of the nation of religion). He is received both with security detail and the observation of diplomatic protocol. Luis Farrakhan’s religious organization is referred to as the Nation of Islam and it is actually a professional nation (nation of religion). Certain Sports and entertainment personalities (or principalities) are treated like heads of states when they visit geographic nations. Examples of dignitaries treated as heads of states would include the President of F.I.F.A (Federation of International Football Associations); or the president of the I.O.C (International Olympic Committee) who are presidents (or Kings) in the Sports world; Michael Jackson (who was a king in the music or arts/entertainment world); Bill Gates who is one of the co-founders of Microsoft (a president or King in the world of Industry/business), etc. The same can be seen in the world of religion where individuals such as Reverend Billy Graham, Pastor Adeboye, Pastor Youngi Cho, T.L Osborne, the Aga Khan (an Ismailia Islamic leader), Lai Lama (Buddhist), and other numerous religious leaders get to meet heads of states whenever they visit geographical nations.
But even with this paradigm shift of the Church’s understanding of the ministry of reconciliation, it should be noted that the Church will still continue to strategically work to reconcile the language based and the geographical based nations back to God, even as it also works to reconcile the professional based nations back to God.
5
Communities, Civilizations, Geography, and Resources

All nations in the earth (geographical based, language based, and professional based) have their communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. These four areas are an integral part of the nations, they are all part of God’s creation, and they all existed in a perfect Kingdom state before the fall of man (we shall take a more in-depth look into this perfect state in a later chapter of this book). Therefore in the reconciling or baptizing of the nations back to God, God seeks to restore His rule (Kingdom) over all the communities, geography, resources, and civilizations in the earth.

When God told Moses to send out spies into the Promised Land, we see that they were to carry out an analysis of these four areas within the land or nation of Canaan because their understanding of these four areas within the land was essential to their possessing the seven nations within the land of Canaan.

And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way southward, and go up into the mountain:
And see the land (geography), what it is, and the people (communities) that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;
And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities (civilizations) they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;
And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there be wood (resources) therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

Numbers 13:17-20

Therefore the reconciliation of the nations (geographical based, language based, and professional based) would involve bringing the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources within each and every nation into harmony with God and Heaven such as they were in their original state at creation, so that God’s Kingdom again rules and governs them all.

I shall now define what I mean by communities, civilizations, geography, and resources.

The Communities of the earth

Creatures that by having certain things common live and interact together are called a community. The different communities in the earth include communities of men, angels, animals, birds, fish,
insects, e.tc. Some communities are made up of a mixture of the different types of creatures in the earth, including men, angels, animals, birds, fish, insects, etc.

And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.
And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.
And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.
And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.
And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and everything that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.
So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.
And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis 1:20-28

The Civilizations in the Earth

We have different social or governing systems in the earth that govern the different forms of social interactions taking place between the different creatures in the earth. The level of development in the evolution of these social systems is called a civilization. It is not only humans who have social systems, but even other creatures like angels, animals, and insects. Social systems also exist in the interaction between humans and other creatures.

A great portion of the present existing civilizations is deformed because of the fall of man (Romans 3:23). It has fallen short of the original standard of civilizations God intended to have in the earth for all His creatures. This degradation of the same civilizations is because the present civilizations is a product of fallen man’s corrupted way of life (culture) which also fell short of the way of God as practiced in Heaven and as was practiced by man before the fall. Man’s corrupted culture (way of life) is a product of a degraded mind, which is also a product of the degenerated nature in man which was inherited by man from Satan whom man chose to obey in the Garden of Eden. Therefore Satan is architect and ruler of this present civilizations or world system. He governs it through the degenerated, unrighteous, and corrupted culture of fallen man. It is highly inspired by sin, selfishness, lust of the eyes, lust of the flesh, pride of life, etc.
They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

Psalms 82:5

Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

John 12:31

For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.
And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

2 John 2:16-17

THE GEOGRAPHY OF THE EARTH

The geography of the earth is the spiritual and physical features of the earth. The geography includes the land, the skies, the water bodies (oceans, lakes, rivers, etc.), mountains, trees, buildings, and every element (spiritual and physical elements, such as the wind, spiritual atmosphere, etc.) within the earth.

The Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.
I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.
When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.
Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:
While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.
When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth:
When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:
When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:

Proverbs 8:22-29

THE RESOURCES IN THE EARTH

Resources include everything in the earth which is a source of strength or an asset towards the productivity of goods and services generated in the earth. It includes the good things of the earth, mineral resources, and wealth in its different forms (Money/funds, cars, assets, etc). It may sometimes include some of the communities and geography of the earth.

And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.
The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold:
And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

Genesis 2:10-12

And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

Deuteronomy 28:11-12

Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is the gift of God.

Ecclesiastes 5:19
In this chapter, we shall delve into the scriptures to examine the state of existence of the seven professional nations during three of the early periods in the history of God’s Kingdom. We shall carry out this exploration starting from a point in history just before God brought forth other creatures into being, up to the time just before the fall of Adam and Eve.

These three periods in God’s Kingdom reveal periodic times of perfection during which we are able to have a glimpse of the seven professional nations in a perfect state of existence. The state of existence and functioning of the seven professional nations during these three periods will also help us acquire a better understanding of the seven professional nations.

The three periods of the Kingdom we shall examine are:

I) The period in eternity before God created any other creature, and when only the God head was.

II) The period when God created Heaven and earth, when Lucifer walked the Eden of God as an anointed Cherub angel before his fall.

III) The period when God created Adam and Eve before their fall.

Let’s now journey together through the scriptures, as we carry out an insightful research into the state of existence of each of these seven professional nations during these three periods of Kingdom history.

**The Professional Nations when God only existed**

God has always being, even before the beginning of time. He is the great “I Am” (Exodus 3:14); the always existing one. He has always being even before the creation of the Heavens and the earth. His Kingdom has always being in existence, because He ruled over Himself even before He created anything else.

The Lord reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the Lord is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.

Psalms 93:1-2
Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.

Psalms 145:13

This was even before he made the Heaven and the earth in Genesis 1:1, and before He made any other creature to inhabit the Heaven and the earth. God is, He always has been, and shall always be. He was not created by any other, and He is therefore not a creature. He is existence Himself, and every other creature was made by Him and for Him. The scriptures record that God was in the beginning (dateless past or eternity past) even before He made the Heaven and the earth. All of creation started from Him.

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Genesis 1:1

The Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was. When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water. Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth: While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.

Proverbs 8:22-26

During this period before the beginning of creation, God the Father, God the Word (later known as Jesus Christ), and God the Holy Spirit (Ghost) had perfect fellowship and oneness with each other.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God.

John 1:1-2

For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

1 John 5:7

God not only “was” during this period, but He also functioned in all the seven professional nations as the Great “I AM” (Exodus 3:14). He is in all seven areas as a professional. Yes, these seven major areas of profession all existed in God, and God also functioned in all seven of them. He is the God of all grace (all ability), and therefore all these abilities were resident in Him, as part of Him. Therefore, God (the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit) Himself, even before creation was, was the first to function in each of these seven major professions, because they are all expressions of God’s different professional abilities as evident in the scriptures shown in this section. Today, God simply imparts and delegates these same abilities (graces) to His creation so that they can help administrate His Kingdom in that particular area of gifting (gracing).
But **the God of all grace**, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you.

1 Peter 5:10

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

Psalm 68:18

We shall now examine the scriptures to see how God functioned in all the seven professional nations during this particular period of the Kingdom:

1) **The Godhead as the origin of Industry, Commerce, and Finance.** The Godhead (Father, Word, and Holy Spirit) functioned in this profession even before God created any other creature. The glory which each person of the Godhead radiates is a product of their industrious nature. The service they also carried out one towards another even in their state of oneness is also another indication of this industrious nature.

Bless the Lord, O my soul. O Lord my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

Psalm 104:1-2

And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

John 17:5

Each person of the Godhead also ministered one to another in fellowship, even as they served one another. This service, one towards another, not only strengthened their unity and oneness, but it also was an exchange or a form of commerce taking place between them. The oneness they shared involved a continuous exchange of intimately ministering (serving) one to another, and both pleasing and bringing pleasure to each other.

For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

1 John 5:7

Each person of the Godhead also valued the other persons of the Godhead as being equal. This was a form of value system in which they showed their worth one towards another. It was a form of finance, in which they credited value one towards another.

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

Philippians 2:5-6
2) The Godhead as the origin of Government and Military. The Godhead (Father, Word, and Holy Spirit) functioned in this profession of Government and Military even before God created any other creature (that which was created). The Godhead administrated the Kingdom of God over their own selves even before any other creature was made. They govern over themselves being temperate in all. The Godhead (His persons, authority, and power) is submitted to His own word/principles as a standard of governance.

I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

Psalm 138:2

God also functioned in Military in that He watches over His own word to perform and establish it. He is the power behind His own word, enforcing His word wherever and whenever it is released.

Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

Jeremiah 1:12

He is also a defense to Himself from Himself. This means that He ensures His own personal discipline so as not to corrupt or destroy His own Kingdom. This was part of the attribute of God seen in Psalm 138:2 where God submitted His own self to His word. This protected the righteousness of His integrity, sovereignty, stability, peace, and security. God defended Himself from any form of sin, corruption, unrighteousness, and evil/death. God cannot sin because he chooses not to.

The Lord is a man of war: the Lord is his name.

Exodus 15:3

This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

1 John 1:5

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

James 1:17

3) The Godhead as the origin of Life-givers. The Godhead (Father, Word, and Holy Spirit) functioned in this profession even before God created any other creature (that which was created). The Godhead (the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost) had the Life of God (Zoe) in them, it was and is part of their being, it manifested in different ways (light, love, etc) in and through them, and flowing out of them one towards another even as they had fellowship of oneness with each other. They (the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost) were ministers of this life (Live-givers) one towards another.

In the beginning (before time-dateless past) was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

The same was in the beginning with God.
All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

In him was life; and the life was the light of men

John 1:1-4

For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

1 John 5:7

And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

John 17:5

And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

Revelation 22:1

4) The Godhead as the origin of Family. The Godhead (Father, Word, and Holy Spirit) functioned in this profession even before God created any other creature (that which was created). The family concept was first Heavenly before it was made earthly. This is because it existed with the Godhead even before the creation of time and other creatures.

The Father, Word, and Holy Spirit were the first Family that existed, even before time ever was. They were and are of the same kind, the God kind. They related and fellowshipped in oneness, as one God. The Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost have always related as one even from eternity past.

For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

1 John 5:7

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

The same was in the beginning with God.

John 1:1-2

5) The Godhead as the origin of Arts, Media, and Entertainment. The Godhead (Father, Word, and Holy Spirit) functioned in the profession of Arts, Media, and Entertainment even before God created any other creature (that which was created). God is an artist because even the very expression of each member of the Godhead towards the other by inner thought, speech, or action is in itself a form of art, and this is further evident when we later see all the Godhead involved in the artistic side of creation. Each member of the Godhead is a Medium of communication one towards another (Psalm 110:1), and they entertained themselves as they enjoyed oneness of fellowship with each other even before they created other beings. The Godhead were not bored with each other but enjoyed fellowship with one another, continuously being amused by the never ending glory that radiated from each other. The radiation of God’s glory was and is artistic, a medium, and entertaining.
For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

1 John 5:7

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.
The same was in the beginning with God.

John 1:1-2

And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

John 17:5

And the glory of the Lord abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.
And the sight of the glory of the Lord was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

Exodus 24:16-17

And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.
As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lord. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

Ezekiel 1:27-28

6) The Godhead as the origin of Science, Technology, and Education. The Godhead (Father, Word, and Holy Spirit) functioned in this profession even before God created any other creature (that which was created). The Godhead is the only one who does not require any form of education (illumination or enlightenment), as He does not increase nor decrease in knowledge, understanding, wisdom or counsel. God is the Great Light, meaning that He possesses all enlightenment, all knowledge, understanding, and wisdom/counsel. God is the embodiment of all knowledge, all understanding, all wisdom, all counsel. Therefore, Science, Technology, and Education came out of God because God is the embodiment of all truth/Light (Kingdom principles).

This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

John 1:5

That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;
In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.  

Colossians 2:2-3

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

John 14:6

I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

The Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.

Proverbs 8:12 & :22-26

The Godhead (the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit) used these principles in enjoying fellowship one with another even in eternity past.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

The same was in the beginning with God.

John 1:1-2

Because all forces and substances came out of Him, The Godhead is not only the embodiment of all truth/principles/Light, but He is also the embodiment of all Kingdom forces (Revelation 19:6) and substance.

Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto;

whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom be honour and power everlasting.

Amen.

1 Timothy 6:16

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

Romans 1:20

7) The Godhead as the origin of Sports. The Godhead (Father, Word, and Holy Spirit) functioned in this profession even before God created any other creature (that which was created). The Godhead enjoyed fellowship and interaction with each other even before they created any other being or thing. The oneness of the Godhead is an intimate type of knowing of each other, and it is the type of “oneness” after which the oneness between a husband and wife was fashioned. Therefore the interaction or activity that takes place between the persons of the Godhead is a type and form of Sports, and this means that Sports was always in the Godhead even before any creature or time was.
For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

1 John 5:7

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.
The same was in the beginning with God.

John 1:1-2

And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.
That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.
And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

John 17:5 & :21-22

The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.
The Lord shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

Psalm 110:1-2

THE PROFESSIONAL NATIONS DURING THE DISPENSATION OF THE FIRST EDEN

The dispensation of the First Eden is the period in God's Kingdom when God created the Heaven and the earth as seen in Genesis 1:1. This was the first dispensation of God's Kingdom in the earth. The word "dispensation" simply means "a season of administration or stewardship". During this dispensation of God's Kingdom, God also created communities of different types of creatures and planted them both in the Heaven and the earth.

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Genesis 1:1

Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the Lord his God:
Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever:

Psalms 146:5-6

God created all things (visible and invisible) for Him and for His own pleasure. All the communities of creatures, geography, resources, and civilizations in Heaven and in the earth were made to bring God pleasure. They were made for the purpose of worshipping, reflecting, and serving God, and they did this in alignment with God's will (agenda and blueprint), functioning in the righteousness of God, and were set to the quality, standard, and glory of God's excellence.
All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

John 1:3

For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen

Romans 11:36

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Colossians 1:16

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Revelations 4:11

All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy saints shall bless thee.
They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;
To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

Psalms 145:10-12

These seven professional nations/spheres/sectors also existed during this dispensation of the first Eden. This was before Adam and Eve were brought forth (the dispensation of the second Eden), and before geographical and language based nations as we know them today were brought into existence. The seven professional nations or sectors existed in God’s Kingdom during this dispensation. God had put them in place in the operations of His Kingdom both in Heaven and on earth. They were all part of the different sectors or spheres of God’s Kingdom both in Heaven and on earth. When God created other creatures/things, He delegated to them to play a part in the administration of His Kingdom, some of whom/which served God under one or more of these professional spheres of His Kingdom.

And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.
And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,
And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.
And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

Genesis 1:16-19

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Colossians 1:16
They (creation) served God within the seven major spheres of Kingdom profession. These are the spheres of Government and Military; Family; Science, Technology, and Education; Industry, Commerce, and Finance; Arts, Media, and Entertainment; Sports; and True Religion (Life givers). These are all different spheres of God’s Kingdom through which God’s creation worship, reflect, and serve Him. The seven professional spheres/sectors/nations all came into being from God, belonged to God, and worked for God as the major professional arms of God’s Kingdom.

During this Kingdom dispensation of the first Eden, all the seven major spheres of God’s Kingdom, including their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources, existed in a perfect state of harmony with God and His Kingdom. They were in a state of existence in harmony with God’s original purpose, will, righteousness (order), and excellence (quality of standard or glory) for them. This was the same with the professional nations both in Heaven and on the earth.

Heaven and earth existed as an Eden (Eden means delight or pleasure) during this dispensation. They were a place of pleasure and delight to God. This means that all the communities of creatures, civilizations, geography, and resource within the Eden in Heaven and on the earth brought God pleasure by worshipping, reflecting, and serving God in alignment with God’s will, in God’s righteousness, and to God’s standard of excellence.

Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty. Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

Ezekiel 28:12-13

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Revelations 4:11

During this dispensation the seven professional nations or sectors were an integral part of God’s Kingdom, they were also an Eden onto God, reflecting His beauty, bringing Him delight and pleasure.

We shall now examine from the scriptures to see how the seven professional nations functioned during this particular period of the Kingdom:

1) The nation of Industry, Commerce, and Finance in the dispensation of the first Eden. The professional nation of Industry, Commerce, and Finance was in existence during the dispensation of the first Eden. We see each member of the Godhead as manufacturers involved in the creation of the Heaven and earth. They also created all the host of Heaven and earth. We see the angels carrying out the service of praising God, or carrying out different kinds of ministration that bring pleasure onto God. These different services are carried out in a form of exchange (commerce), whereby as they minister onto God, the angels also in exchange become empowered with the presence and strength of the Godhead.
In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Genesis 1:1

Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:
For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Colossians 1:15-16

Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.
Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

Psalm 103:20-21

There is also a finance system in which the angels show their worth of the Godhead by ascribing praises to the Godhead. God also ascribes some form of value to the angels, evident by the different positions of glory and authority in which they are placed by the Godhead.

Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.
And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

Isaiah 6:2-3

Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.
Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.
Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

Ezekiel 28:12-14

2) The nation of Government and Military in the dispensation of the first Eden. The professional nation of Government and Military was in existence during this dispensation. We see the Godhead administrating (as executive, judicial, and legislative King) over the Kingdom of God, and we also see God having delegated governing roles to some angels who were to lead or administrate God’s government over other angels. These angels are referred to in scripture as Prince (Chief or Arch) angels.

For the Lord is our judge (the judicial arm), the Lord is our lawgiver (the legislative arm), the Lord is our king (the executive arm); he will save us.

Isaiah 33:22
The Lord hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all.
Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.
Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.
Bless the Lord, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the Lord, O my soul.

Psalm 103:19-22

But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

Daniel 10:13

Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

Jude 1:9

We also see a form of Military organ of the Kingdom of God at work during this dispensation. When the devil/satan sought to attack the sovereignty, peace, stability, and security of God’s Kingdom, it was this Military arm of the Kingdom led by the Arch angel Michael which resisted and cast the devil out of Heaven to the earth.

How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!
For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:
I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.
Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

Isaiah 14:12-15

And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Revelation 12:7-9

3) The nation of Life-givers in the dispensation of the first Eden. During the dispensation of the first Eden (Genesis 1:1) when both Heaven and earth were an Eden (pleased Him and brought Him pleasure) to God and in a perfect state, God imparted life (angelic life) into the angelic creatures He created. God also gave them access to some of His glory, causing His presence to radiate through them even as they ministered unto Him. As they continually worshipped, reflected (a part
of God's glory), and served God they were carriers of His fire (presence), and ministered out of that same strength given to them by God to the rest of God’s creatures in that dispensation.

Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

Psalm 104:4

Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty. Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created. Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

Ezekiel 28:12-14

Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.
Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

Psalm 103:20-21

4) The nation of Family in the dispensation of the first Eden. During this dispensation God created angelic families such as the Cherubims and the Seraphims which he placed in the Heaven and on the earth (Ezekiel 28:12-14). There were also other families of different types of creatures in the Heaven and the earth, some of which could have been the families of trees, mountains, etc.

Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

Psalm 104:4

And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took it, and went out.

Ezekiel 10:7

In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

Isaiah 6:1-2

These different families of angels also have their own leaders who minister to them and lead them in their Kingdom endeavors. These leaders in the scriptures are referred to as Chief Princes, Archangels, or Captains.
But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes (Chief Principalities), came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

Daniel 10:13

Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

Jude 1:9

And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

Joshua 5:13-14

5) The nation of Arts, Media, and Entertainment in the dispensation of the first Eden. During this dispensation the artistic side of the Godhead is seen in the beauty of creation. Every member of the Godhead was involved in creating the Heaven and earth which were both an Eden that brought the Godhead pleasure. God also artistically created other creatures some of which were the angels which dwelt in this Eden of God.

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Genesis 1:1

Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

Ezekiel 28:12-15

God communicated to His creation in that dispensation in different ways. God Himself was a medium of communication, as sometimes a particular member of the Godhead would communicate with creation on behalf of the Godhead. God also sometimes communicated to the different groups or types of angels through their chief, prince, or arc angels.
Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

Psalms 103:20

And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

Luke 1:19

And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

Revelation 12:7

The glory of God radiated over and through creation as a wonder in the Heaven and on the earth. This was a form of entertainment as it continuously caught the attention of God’s creation, which on beholding the glory of God was ministered to about the revelation of the Godhead. Heaven and the earth themselves were also a wonder and an entertainment that brought pleasure (Eden) both to God and to the rest of creation. Lucifer and other angels beheld the glory of God in amusement and brought God pleasure by worshiping God (Ezekiel 28:12-14).

Bless the Lord, O my soul. O Lord my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

Psalm 104:1-4

6) The nation of Science, Technology, and Education in the dispensation of the first Eden.

In the dispensation of the first Eden, the Godhead (the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit) used Kingdom principles of science and technology to make the Heaven and the earth.

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Genesis 1:1

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Colossians 1:16

The Godhead (the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit) taught/instructed His creation on Kingdom principles in order for creation to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will, righteousness, and standard of excellence in every sphere of life. It was God who programmed a part of His wisdom in the angels, and he also educated/taught them by giving out commands or instructions to them.
Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

Psalm 103:20

Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

Ezekiel 28:13-14

7) The nation of Sports in the dispensation of the first Eden. The professional nation of Sports was present during the Kingdom dispensation of the first Eden. As the angels carried out the activity of worshipping, reflecting (they reflect the dimension of God’s glory given to them), and serving God, they were involved in a form of sport. They exerted some spiritual and soulical strength, even as they carried out their errands moving from one place to another, or even as they bowed in worship to God. This would include the trees and other creatures in Heaven which moved, bowed, sang in worship to God, or exerted some form of strength in service to God during that dispensation, some of whom have been carrying out these same activities ever since they were created in the dispensation of the first Eden.

Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

Psalm 103:20-21

As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

Ezekiel 1:13-14

Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

Ezekiel 28:14

THE SEVEN PROFESSIONAL NATIONS DURING THE SECOND EDEN

During the dispensation of the fist Eden a certain Cherub angel called Lucifer, who ministered unto God, became proud and being envious towards God, he wanted to become an equal with God. Lucifer sinned against God when he decided within himself to ascend to the top of God’s mountain and be like God. This once anointed angel birthed sin into his nature by his unrighteous actions.
He became the first sinful creature, having become unrighteous and corrupted in his nature. Lucifer became known as Satan, the devil, or the dragon (also called the serpent). From this sinful nature in Satan came forth lust and every other evil, even as he continued to rebel against God and His Kingdom. The devil worked to influence a third of the angels of God into his unrighteous rebellion against God. But Satan and the other fallen angels were all resisted by God's angels and cast out of Heaven to the earth. Note that the Heaven created in Genesis 1:1, where God's throne is, was not altered or destroyed in any way by Satan.

Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

Ezekiel 28:12-18

How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

Isaiah 14:12-15

And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,
And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.
And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Revelations 12:7-9

And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

Luke 10:18

Satan and the rest of the fallen angels fell down to the earth with sin and death raging within them to ravage the earth. This fire of sin and death destroyed the earth with its communities, civilizations, geography and resources. The earth, which once was an Eden like Heaven, became deformed, void (empty) of God’s Kingdom communities and civilizations, with the resources and geography in the earth covered up or hidden by a flood of water, and the earth covered with a darkness of sin and death. This occurrence is the history between Genesis 1:1 and Genesis 1:2. God never made the earth as it became in Genesis 1:2, because he does not have such darkness in Him (1 John 1:5). It was the fire of sin and death burning within Satan that corrupted and destroyed the earth. The word “was” in Genesis 1:2 is the Hebrew word “hayah”, which when rightly translated in English means “to become”.

And the earth was (became) without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

Genesis 1:2

Therefore what we see God begin to do in Genesis 1:2 even as His Spirit moved upon the face of the earth, is more of a work of renovation or renewing of the earth so as to bring or reform the earth back into a perfect state once again.

Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

Psalm 104:30

It is during this time that God also creates a new sky (the firmament) over the earth by separating the waters, as well as creating the cosmos (the universe and galaxies, etc). This work of renovation and creation is completed in Genesis 2:1.

Thus the heavens (The sky and universe) and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

Genesis 2:1
And God called the firmament Heaven (The sky). And the evening and the morning were the second day.

Genesis 1:6-8

And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven (The cosmos) to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:
And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.
And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.
And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,
And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.
And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

Genesis 1:14-19

During this renewal/renovation and recreational process, God who cannot be defeated worked again (Genesis 1:2-31) to renew the earth. God worked to replenish the earth again with its communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. God also worked to ensure that all the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources were reformed once again back into His original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order), and excellence (quality and standards). God was again restoring the earth as an extension of His Kingdom, even as He again renewed the earth as an Eden (a place of pleasure to God), and this began God’s Kingdom dispensation of the second Eden.

This second work of creation (actually a recreation) marks the beginning of God’s second Kingdom dispensation on the earth, which is known as the dispensation of the second Eden. It is during this dispensation of the second Eden that God created man (Adam and Eve), and placed them in a garden which He planted in the east of Eden.

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

Genesis 2:7-8

God made man (Adam and Eve) in His own image and likeness, to whom He also delegated authority to govern and administrate God’s Kingdom over all the communities of creatures, civilizations, geography, and resources in the earth. Adam was placed by God in a lower position of Kingdom authority than the Godhead, limiting his authority to the earth. He commanded this man to replenish the earth and rule over it on behalf of God. Man was to be in charge of the administration of God’s Kingdom over the earth and all of His creation therein.
And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis 1: 26-28

What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels (Elohiym-The Godhead), and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet:

All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

Psalms 8:4-8

Adam, Eve, and their offspring were to govern the earth, administering God’s Kingdom over all realms (spiritual, soulical, and physical) and spheres/sectors in the earth. This included overseeing the replenishing of the earth once again with the seven professional nations/sectors and their communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. They were not only to restore, but also to govern over these seven professional spheres of God’s Kingdom in the earth. Had Adam and Eve not later fallen into sin, each of their offspring would have been delegated to govern over their various unique professional spheres on God’s behalf. This delegated rule would have been according to how they were individually gifted, positioned, and warded by God. This would also have included the process of apprenticeship, during which the younger generation would have learnt from the older generation by serving and training under them for a season. Mankind was to be productive (fruitful) even as he served God, ruling over the different professional nations/worlds/sectors/spheres of God’s Kingdom in the earth.

Ye are blessed of the Lord which made heaven and earth.

The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord’s: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

Psalm 115:15-16

The earth once again existed in a perfect state of existence. It was a perfect Kingdom existence, with God’s Kingdom and will being done on earth just as it was in Heaven. There was a harmony between Heaven and the earth as all the professional nations, including their communities, civilizations, geography, and resources in the earth existed in a perfect state and in perfect harmony with God, just as the professional nations in Heaven did. They all worshipped, reflected, and
served God in alignment with God's will, in righteousness, and to God's standard of excellence. They were an Eden to God that daily brought God pleasure and delight.

 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Revelations 4:11

Since each of the seven professional nations existed in God before any being/thing was created by God, it would be wrong to say that the professional nations were introduced into the earth in any particular sequential order during this dispensation of the second Eden. When God created Adam all the seven professional nations or spheres of God's Kingdom were already in existence in God and in Heaven. Therefore Adam was brought (entered) into a world where all of the seven professional nations already existed. It is therefore reasonable to conclude that Adam entered into all the seven professional nations at the same time. E.g. From the moment Adam was brought forth, he was already a part of Gods family (Luke 3:38); governor and protector of the earth (Genesis 1:26-27 & Genesis 2:2:15); had access to the life of God (Genesis 2:7-9); was partaking of God’s education (Genesis 1:28-30); was an industrialist (Genesis 1:28 & Genesis 2:15) etc. Therefore from the scriptures, we find Adam immediately after he was brought forth into the earth functioning or operating in all the seven professional spheres.

We shall now examine from the scriptures how the seven professional nations functioned during this particular period of the dispensation of the second Eden:


We again see this professional nation in the dispensation of the second Eden. The Godhead, as manufacturers produced the earth, all the inhabitants of the earth, the first Heaven (skies), and the second Heavens (the cosmos). God made them for His pleasure (Revelation 4:11) and for the pleasure of man (1 Timothy 6:17), and at the end of their production God calls them “good”. God also produces a man, whom He plants in the Garden of Eden to carry out the service of cultivating and guarding the Garden. Man is to also rule over the earth on behalf of God (Genesis 1:28).

Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.
And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

Genesis 2:1-2

By the word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

Psalm 33:6

And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

Genesis 2:15

There were also different forms of exchange that took place during this dispensation. All the creatures/creation in the earth were to exist in a kind of ecological system where they gave some benefit or service to the rest of creation, as they also enjoyed the service of other creatures. This
ecological system was a form of commerce. Man was to give service in cultivating the Garden of Eden, but He was to also eat (receive service) from the same Garden. Man and God also had a continuous exchange, in that as man served God in administrating the earth he (man) also partook of the life of God (the tree of life).

And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat. And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

Genesis 1:29-30

And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

Genesis 2:15-16

And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

Genesis 2:8-9

There was also a form of finance, as God credited to man’s account the earth and everything therein. This was a show of man’s wealth, even as God also credited man with glory and honour.

Ye are blessed of the Lord which made heaven and earth. The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord’s: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

Psalm 115:15-16

What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him? For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet: All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field; The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

Psalm 8:4-8
2) The nation of Government and Military in the dispensation of the second Eden. We again see the professional nation of Government and Military at work during this dispensation. God put Adam (man) in the earth to govern God’s Kingdom on the earth. All Adams sons (linage - male and female) that were to be born would have governed the different professional spheres of life around the different regions of the earth.

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Genesis 1:26

Ye are blessed of the Lord which made heaven and earth.
The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

Psalm 115:15-16

God also expected Adam to defend or protect the sovereignty, peace, security, and stability of God's Kingdom in the earth. Adam was to do this as commanded by God by both having discipline within himself to do what was right and by resisting anything outside Himself which sought to destroy the sovereignty, peace, security, and stability of God’s Kingdom in the earth.

And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep (gaurd) it.
And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:
But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

Genesis 2:15-17

3) The nation of Life-givers in the dispensation of the second Eden. This professional nation of the Life-givers is again evidently present during the dispensation of the second Eden, after God had recreated the earth, renewing it from the destructive effects of Satan’s fall. God Himself imparts life (Zoe, spiritual life, soulical life, and physical life) into body of man which He made from the dust of the ground. He created man’s spirit like Himself (Genesis 1:27), a being having the life of God (Zoe). This life is further typified by the tree of life which was in the midst of the garden, and which God encouraged man to freely partake of. God also taught the man to allow his (man’s) life to be influenced by the Life of God and not by the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. This was part of man’s first sermons. Adam and Eve off course were to pass these sermons of life on to their offspring who were also to ensure that they were continually inspired from the tree of life and not from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.
So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

Genesis 1:26-27

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

Genesis 2:7-9 & :15-17

Man was to also become a life-giver as he replenished the earth with a community of Priests, Sons, and Kings for God. If Adam and Eve had not fallen, they would have imparted to all their children/offspring the same life (Zoe, spiritual life, soulical life, and physical life), thereby repopulating the earth with a people who will live to worship, reflect, and serve God.

And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis 1:28

4) The nation of Family in the dispensation of the second Eden. After the fall of Lucifer and the deformation of the earth, God again re-introduced the Family Institution into the earth. God again created and brought forth different kinds of creatures into the earth. Each kind of creature was a family (kindred) of its own.

And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

Genesis 1:11-12
And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

Genesis 1:21

And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.
And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

Genesis 1:24-25

Even before the creation of Eve, Adam belonged to the family of God. This is because Adam was made in the image and after the likeness of God; therefore he was God's kind.

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.
So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

Genesis 1:26-27

Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

Luke 3:38

I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High.

Psalm 82:6

God later brought forth Eve out of Adam and then joined the two (Adam and Eve) together to become one, and with this began the human family in the earth. Adam and Eve were also to nurture and replenish the earth with this family of people as seen in Genesis 1:28.

And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;
And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.
And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.
Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.
And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

Genesis 2:21-25

5) The nation of Arts, Media, and Entertainment in the dispensation of the second Eden.
This dispensation also experienced the working of the professional nation of the Arts, Media, and
Entertainment. The artistic ability of the three persons of the Godhead (Genesis 1:2, Genesis 1:26, & John 1:1-3) is seen at work again during the recreation of the earth and the creation of the first and second Heavens (sky and universe) at the beginning of this Kingdom dispensation. God as a skilled artist formed (advanced sculpturing) man’s body from the ground, breathed life into it, and man became a living soul (a living work of art-Psalms 139:13-15). God also skillfully designed and planted the Garden of Eden into the earth.

Thus the heavens (1st and 2nd heaven) and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

Genesis 2:1

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

Genesis 2:7-9

God also communed with Adam via His Word (the Voice of the Lord). Adam was also a medium of communication between God and the other creatures in the earth and this is evident when God told Adam to name the animals.

And out of the ground the Lord God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

Genesis 2:19-20

And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God amongst the trees of the garden.

And the Lord God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou?

Genesis 3:8-9

The stars in the second Heaven (universe) which the Godhead created were not only an artistic creation of God, but they were also a medium for God to communicate with man about the glory of God, for signs, for seasons, for days, and for years. They also act as a form of entertainment even as their beauty and seeming infiniteness never ceases to amuse many. The Garden of Eden was also a place of entertainment as it was a paradise (it brought man pleasure and amusement) (Genesis 2:8-9). Even man was to entertain his fellow man with the glory that God had crowned him with.
The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

Psalm 19:1

And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:
And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.
And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.
And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,
And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

Genesis 1:14-18

They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;
These see the works of the Lord, and his wonders in the deep.

Psalm 107:23-24

What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?
For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels (Elohim-The Godhead), and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

Psalm 8:4-5

6) The nation of Science, Technology, and Education in the dispensation of the second Eden. God again used His understanding of science and technology to both renew the earth and to create into being the second Heaven during the dispensation of the second Eden.

The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.

Proverbs 3:19

Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

Genesis 2:1

I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.
When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth:
When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:
When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:

Proverbs 8:12 & :27-29

He also programmed His wisdom into man by investing in man the image of God so that man
could have the ability to function like God. God also took time to educate man by giving mankind clear instructions and commands as to how he was to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and to God’s standard of excellence. This is also why man was able to name all the animals (Genesis 2:19-20) to the excellent/satisfactory standard of God.

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.

And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

Genesis 1:26-30

And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

Genesis 2:15-17

If man had not fallen, then Adam would have educated his wife Eve about the ways of God, while the parents (Adam and Even) would have educated their children on how to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and to God’s standard of excellence.

Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.
For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

Ephesians 5:25-29

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

Proverbs 22:6

During this dispensation God also educated the rest of His creation on how to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and to God’s standard of excellence.

And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

Genesis 1:14-19

7) The nation of Sports in the dispensation of the second Eden. The professional nation of Sports is also seen during the dispensation of the second Eden. It is evident in the fact that man was to continually fellowship/walk (play) with God as a Priest/Friend, which was still a sporting activity that involved spiritual, soulical, and physical exertion. Man would also have had to participate in the activity of procreation to reproduce more people into the earth, which was also a kind of sport. Any kind of work that man engaged in on the earth such as the naming of every living creature by Adam was a sporting activity. If man had not fallen into sin he would have carried out these and many other different forms of sporting activity in a perfect and glorious level which would have also involved the manifestation of God’s glory. Even the other creatures (birds, fish, animals, etc) in the earth were also involved in some form of sporting activity as they exerted strength playing.

And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day:...

Genesis 3:8(a)

And out of the ground the Lord God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

Genesis 2:19-20
Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

Genesis 2:24

Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.

Job 40:20

PROFESSIONAL NATIONS EXISTED BEFORE GEOGRAPHICAL AND LANGUAGE NATIONS

From what we have learnt so far we can deduce that the professional nations existed during the Kingdom dispensations of both the first and the second Eden, and that they existed as the major professional arms of God's kingdom. The Professional based nations were therefore in existence even before language based and geographical based nations were brought into existence in the earth later in the dispensation of the patriarchs (after the dispensation of the second Eden).

Even after the fall of man, People still belonged to professional nations before the introduction of language based nations later at Babel.

And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

And Zillah, she also bare Tubalcain, an instructer of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tubalcain was Naamah.

Genesis 4:19-22

And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.

So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

Genesis 11:6-9

It was after the introduction of language based nations that geographical nations came into being.
By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

Genesis 10:5 & 31-32
The Present Deformation of the Seven Professional Nations

The present deformations

During the dispensation of the second Eden, God made man (Adam and Eve) in His own image and likeness, to whom He also delegated authority to govern all realms and professional nations/spheres of His (God's) Kingdom on the earth. As earlier said in the previous chapter of this book, Adam, Eve, and their offspring (Adamic man) were to govern over the seven major professional spheres of the Kingdom on the earth (including their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources), and they were to govern them in harmony with how they were governed in Heaven.

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

Matthew 6:10

But Satan who seeks to both oppose and exalt himself above all that is called God, and who also desires to be worshipped, reflected, and served even as God (2 Thessalonians 2:4 & Matthew 4:8-10), worked to deceive Eve and Adam. He sought to tempt and influence them to disobey God by eating from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil which God had already commanded them not to eat from. When Adam through this act of disobedience chose to obey the devil instead of God, man lost the Life (Zoe) and nature of God. When man lost the Life (Zoe) of God, he fell short of the glory (image, likeness, and standard of living) of God, and death was activated by this sin to work both in man and on the earth.

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

Genesis 2:17

For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

Romans 3:23

The loss of the life of God in man corrupted or deformed man, birthing into the earth a sinful creature called fallen man (fallen Adamic man). Through sin, this fallen man had corrupted the God-like nature (God's image) which God originally intended for man to manifest in the earth. This sinful nature in this fallen man now began to influence a sinful, devilish, and corrupt paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture in man.
Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

Ephesians 2:2-3

This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,

Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

Ephesians 4:17-19

This sinful, devilish and corrupted culture at work in man caused man to build corrupted, deformed, and satanic civilizations in the earth. This resulted in the degradation of the man's civilizations from God's Kingdom standard as it was in Heaven.

They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

Psalm 82:5

For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord.

For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

Isaiah 55:8-9

Therefore, as a result of man's disobedience, sin and death entered into and gained ruler-ship over man and the earth (Genesis 2:17, Genesis 3:14-24, Romans 5:12, & Romans 8:20). It was by this same act of man's disobedience that Adam handed over ruler-ship of this world (the professional nations with their inhabitants/communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) to the devil. The devil then became the god or ruler of this present world.

Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

John 14:30

Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

Ephesians 2:2

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not,
lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

2 Corinthians 4:4

Satan out of his sinful and corrupt nature once again began to negatively influence the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources within the earth, with sin and death. This also brought about a corruption to the seven professional nations/spheres of God’s Kingdom in the earth, corrupting their communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. Satan now with the help of sinful man was able to again (the second time) deform and misalign creation in the earth from God’s intended purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order), and excellence (perfection of quality, standard, or glory). The nations (all geographical, language, and professional based nations) are presently in disorder and no more an Eden (pleasure and delight) unto God as they through the fall of man have also fallen short of the glory or the standard in which they originally existed. They have fallen into the control and influence of the kingdom of darkness, which now uses them to influence the all creation in the earth away from worshipping, reflecting and serving God, taking them out of alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), God’s righteousness (order, etc), and God’s standard of excellence. This further brings mankind and all of creation into much pain, anguish, and deception.

They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

Psalms 82:5

For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

Romans 8:20 & :22

Hence, the devil took over the governance of the earth and the seven professional nations by gaining ruler-ship over man. He rules over man through the sin nature birthed in man. Satan established his Kingdom over the earth through a worldly system, at the same time afflicting man like a prisoner in bondage to sin and death. This bondage causes man to live below God’s ordained standard, which was to be Heaven on earth (Galatians 4:3 & 2 Peter 2:19).

Yet in His usual way, God again began to work to bring reformation on the earth, working to reconcile His creation and the seven professional nations back to Himself. In the different dispensations of God’s Kingdom that followed, God began to raise men and women who became anointed vessels through which He worked to restore and reconcile the seven professional nations/sectors with their communities, civilizations, geography, and resources back to Himself. We shall share more in-depth on this in the next chapter of this book.

A CLOSER LOOK AT THE SEVEN PROFESSIONAL NATIONS AFTER THE FALL OF MAN

We shall now examine from the scriptures the general state of existence of the seven professional
nations after the fall of man (Adam and Eve). We shall highlight some of the effects of the fall of man on these professional nations, as well as some of the cases where God began to use men and women to gradually restore these nations to their original state of existence:

1) The nation of Industry, Commerce, and Finance in other dispensations after the fall. We see the professional nation of Industry, Commerce, and Finance at work during the dispensations that followed the fall of man. Man’s fall into sin brought about a deformation to the state and working of this professional nation. We begin to see men using this nation outside godly and Kingdom purposes to gratify their flesh and selfishness. Even the people of God just like other fallen men began to abuse this professional nation, as they used Industry, Commerce, and Finance outside God’s purpose, will, righteousness, and excellence. For instance, the people at Babel began to build a tower (product) outside God’s will; Cain’s offering to God was an unacceptable and unworthily transaction (exchange) with God; the moneychangers in the temple carried out commerce that was unacceptable to God; and the people of Israel used their finance (wealth) to make an Idol to worship.

And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly.
And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for morter.

And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

Genesis 11:3-5

And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the Lord.

And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the Lord had respect unto Abel and to his offering:

But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.

Genesis 4:3-5

And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

Matthew 21:12-13

And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after
he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the Lord.

And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

Exodus 32:2-6

But God still raised many who used Industry, Commerce, and Finance for the advancement of God’s Kingdom, purpose, will, righteousness, and excellence in the earth. For instance, Noah as a mobile Industry built God an ark to enable him (Noah) carry out the service of delivering mankind from the flood; Jacob’s sons had to engage in commerce with Egypt so as to have food for the preservation of Israel during the worldwide famine; and David used His personal finance (wealth) to worship and serve God by giving of it towards the building of the Temple.

By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

Hebrews 11:7

Now when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die.

And Joseph’s ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt.

Genesis 42:1-3

Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet young and tender, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the Lord God.

Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistening stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house.

1 Chronicles 29:1-3

2) The nation of Government and Military in other dispensations after the fall. As a result of sin which came in due to the fall of man, man built a world of Government and Military which had fallen short of God’s original standards. This fallen state of the professional nation of Government and Military did not work towards the purpose, will, righteousness, and excellence of God, but rather worked to produce sin, unrighteousness, evil, and much wrath in the earth.
Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.

For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

Ecclesiastes 4:13-14

And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

1 Kings 15:25-26

And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

Luke 3:14

During the same dispensations that followed the fall of man, God worked through human vessels submitted to Him, and built through them systems of governance and military which worked towards the fulfillment of God’s purpose, will, righteousness, and excellence in the earth.

Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother’s name also was Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.

And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that David his father did.

2 Kings 18:1-3

For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

Romans 13:3-4

God rules nations through godly vessels, and through a reformed professional nation of Government and Military.

For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

Psalm 47:7-8

All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.
For the kingdom is the Lord’s: and he is the governor among the nations.

Psalm 22:27-28

It therefore meant that the state of the professional nation of Government and Military would depend on the state of the kind of people administrating it.

When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

Proverbs 29:2

In this era, God is still seen as one involved in the profession of Government and Military.

This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

Daniel 4:17

Who is this King of glory? The Lord strong and mighty, the Lord mighty in battle.

Psalm 24:8

3) The nation of Life-givers in other dispensations after the fall. This professional nation is present in the other dispensations that followed the fall of man. Though in many cases it is not manifested in its full glory because these dispensations do not represent a perfect world but rather a world that has fallen short of God’s glory (Romans 3:23) due to the fall of man. In the subsequent dispensations that followed after the fall of man we see this professional nation of the Life-givers in both a deformed and a fallen state, though occasionally we see God again working to restore it and using it for Kingdom purposes.

Immediately after the fall we see God cloth Adam and Eve with wet animal skins so as to introduce Adam and Eve into a temporal system of atonement, so that man could again walk with the living God and the giver of all life. We also see God restoring a system for man to worship Him in the Mosaic dispensation, in which He instituted the office of the Priest (the religious ministers), and commissioned Aaron and his sons (clan) to serve in that office. He also instituted the rest of the children of the tribe of Levi (the Levites) to serve as helpers to the priests (Aarons clan), typifying a Kind of ministry of helps.

And Adam called his wife’s name Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

Unto Adam also and to his wife did the Lord God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

Genesis 3:20-21

And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacle shall be sanctified by my glory.

And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest’s office.
And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.

Exodus 29:43-45

And the Lord said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father’s house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before the tabernacle of witness.

And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: to you they are given as a gift for the Lord, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest’s office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest’s office unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

Numbers 18:1-7

The Law of Moses was the Instrument that guided their worship and service unto God, and this determined how they would prosper in experiencing and enjoying life (Zoe - in form of the anointing of God, spiritual life, soulical life, and physical life).

I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

That thou mayest love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

Deuteronomy 30:19-20

We also see God in this dispensation reaching out through men and women who were aligned to him to ensure that the spirits, souls, and bodies of men are built/edified, refreshed/strengthened, repaired/healed, enriching them in the life of God (in the form of God’s anointing/power) and in other kinds of life (spiritual, soulical, & physical). These are like those in the healing, medical, and even herbal professions. God sent the Prophet Isaiah to use herbs to bring healing to King
Hezekiah.

But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

Exodus 1:17

And the Lord sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

And the Lord said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

Numbers 21:6-9

Turn again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the Lord.

And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.

2 Kings 20:5-7

4) The nation of Family in other dispensations after the fall. After the fall of man, man fell short of the glory of God thus causing the human family to fall short of what God made it to be and the glory it was to bring in the earth. The Family institution also fell short of the standards, original purpose, and ways of God and His Kingdom. It became deformed and marred, losing its original God-given purpose, order, principles, quality, and results. Family have shifted from acting as an institution for the introduction and the development of Priests, Sons, and Kings of God’s Kingdom into the earth. The devil works to further distort families in the earth in order to abort the purpose for which God ordained the human family.

And the Lord said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.
And the Lord said unto Cain, **Where is Abel thy brother?** And he said, I know not: am I my brother’s keeper?

*Genesis 4:6-9*

Even in its deformed state the human family continued to grow and spread in the earth. It grew from nuclear families (Genesis 4:1-2) into extended families (Genesis 7:13), and later into clans (Exodus 30:30), tribal families (Genesis 49:28), national families (Deuteronomy 7:1), and continental families. At the same time it also began to birth community (Acts 4:23), religious (Galatians 6:10), and professional families (Acts 18:2-3), thereby categorizing families by what they shared in common (blood line, religion, geography, profession, etc). But because it is God’s will that the Family institution be restored back to what He ordained it to be and how He ordained it to work, God therefore began in the subsequent Kingdom dispensations to raise and position ministers towards the deliverance, reformation, and blessing of the Family institution. Even the Apostle Paul also ministered to the Family Institution.

Now the Lord had said unto **Abram**, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father’s house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and **in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed**.

*Genesis 12:1-3*

And **Jacob** called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last days.

Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father.

All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and **this is it that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them**.

*Genesis 49:1-2, & :28*

And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to **Joseph** in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:

*Matthew 2:13-14*

Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own
husbands in every thing.

Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

Ephesians 5:21-29

5) The nation of Arts, Media, and Entertainment in other dispensations after the fall. As a result of the fall of man, the professional nation of the Arts, Media, and Entertainment fell short of God’s original purpose, will, righteousness, excellence, and glory for it. Men and devils began to corrupt the use of these professional gifts to advance evil and unrighteousness in the earth, and at the same time using it to turn many away from God’s purposes, will, righteousness, and excellence.

And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.

And he sware unto her, Whatever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.

Mark 6:22-25

And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men.

And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image
of the beast should be killed.

And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

Revelation 13:11-16

God had always ordained for this professional nation to be used to advance God's own purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and excellence in the earth. The scriptures are full of many examples where God used people or angels as artists, as mediums of communication, and entertainers and in the advancement of His purpose, will, righteousness, excellence, glory and Kingdom on earth. Such examples are Jesus Christ in the synagogue when He read from the book of Isaiah chapter 61 (Luke 4:16-21); the prophet Agabus when He acted out a drama as directed by the Holy Ghost (Acts 21:10-11); and the angels who appeared to the shepherds at night.

Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

Isaiah 8:18

And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.

And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.

And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heaven host praising God, and saying,

Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

Luke 2:8-14

6) The nation of Science, Technology, and Education in other dispensations after the fall.

When man fell short of the glory of God as a result of sin, man fell short of attaining God's original standard of glory for the professional nation of Science, Technology, and Education. Man lost the knowledge, understanding, wisdom, and counsel of the working relationship between Kingdom principles, forces, and substance as governs all spheres (world of Science, Technology, & Education; world of Life-givers/religion; world of Industry, Commerce & Finance; world of Family; world of Government and Military; world of Arts, Media & Entertainment; and world of Sports) and realms (spiritual, soulical, and physical realms) of life. Man now had to rediscover or research (to search again) into the working relationship between Kingdom principles, forces, and substance as governs all spheres and realms of life.
It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

Proverbs 25:2

God wanted man to use the rediscovered science (light) to both reform and advance every sphere and realm of life, like light shining in darkness, and thus produce Heaven on earth.

In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

John 1:4-5

Men like King Solomon became some of those men who researched into the science (science), applied it (technology) to the benefit of themselves and others, and also taught (education) it to others. King Uzziah also had men who made witty war inventions by using science and technology (Proverbs 8:12).

All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.
That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?
I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

Ecclesiastes 7:23-25

And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and Habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.
And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

2 Chronicles 26:14-15

And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the Lord, she came to prove him with hard questions.
And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.
And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her not.
And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon’s wisdom, and the house that he had built,

1 Kings 10:1-4

The rediscovery, application, and teaching of the knowledge, understanding, and wisdom of the working relationship between principles, forces, and substance in every sphere and realm of life had been corrupted due to the sin nature of man. Lucifer, who had the wisdom of God in him corrupted because of his sin nature that he inherited when he rebelled against God, also seeks
to further corrupt this professional nation with his corrupted wisdom. These led to the bringing forth of a deformed world of Science, Technology, and Education which works to influence the communities, civilizations, resources, and geography in the earth away from the purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standard of excellence of God. This is a world/nation of Science, Technology, and Education that does not please God.

Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.

For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

James 3:13-16

Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

Ezekiel 28:15-17

The saints must watch out so as not to be influenced by this corrupted wisdom of principles, forces, and substance in every sphere and realm of life.

7) The nation of Sports in other dispensations after the fall. After the fall of man the degenerated nature of the fallen man produced a deformed paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes, practices, and culture, which ultimately birthed a deformed civilization in Sports as well as in every other area of life/profession. This caused the entire arena or world of Sports (all the different creatures, civilizations, geography, and resources therein), and all the activities that take place therein to fall short of God’s original purposes (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda or blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and excellence (standard of glory) for Sports. This brought into the earth a deformed form of Sports which is not Kingdom oriented. It is the product of the fall of man as seen in Romans 3:23.

And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

Judges 16:25

And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought
peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play
(included formication).

And the Lord said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou
broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves:
They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have
made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto,
and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land
of Egypt.

Exodus 32:6-8

And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men now arise, And play before us. And
Joab said, Let them arise.
Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to
Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.
And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in
his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called
Helkathhazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

2 Samuel 2:14-16

This deformed world of Sports which was created by a people with a deformed paradigm and
culture, works contrary to God's original purposes (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda
or blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and excellence (standard of glory) for Sports. It works to
turn mankind away from the true purposes (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda
or blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and excellence (standard of glory) of God. It produces
sin, unrighteousness, mockery and ridicule of God's creation and ways, and different forms of
ungodliness, and is therefore an enemy of God's Kingdom advancement. This kind of Sports does
not please God nor bring Him pleasure. It involves activities like sex outside marriage, worship of
idols (a form of spiritual fornication and adultery), etc. (E.g. 1 Corinthians 10:7-8 & Hosea 4:15).

During these Kingdom dispensations that followed after the fall of man, God still worked through
vessels that were yielded to Him, stirring them to use Sports in a Kingdom way to worship, reflect,
and serve God, in alignment with God's will (agenda or blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and
excellence (standard of glory). During His earthly ministry, Jesus Christ walked long distances
which also acted as an exercise regime that helped He and His disciples maintain good physical
health (Mark 1:16 & Mark 11:11-27).

And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing,
and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with
trumpets.

1 Chronicles 13:8

And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his
thousands, and David his ten thousands.

1 Samuel 18:7
Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

Job 41:5

Kingdom oriented Sports, which is what God made Sports to be, pleases God: bringing Him pleasure, and is an Eden unto God, thereby causing God to dwell in it, manifesting His strength and glory through His covenant ones who play in it (Isaiah 11:1-3), and participate in it.

He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

John 14:21 & :23

And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to Jezreel.

And the hand of the Lord was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

1 Kings 18:45-46

Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young lion roared against him.

And the Spirit of the Lord came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

Judges 14:5-6

And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, one of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Israel were gone away:

He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the Lord wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

2 Samuel 23:9-10

And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

Matthew 14:26-29
The Reformation of the Seven Professional Nations

The Reformation as the Solution to the Deformation

Wherever there is any form of deformation, a precise and relevant reformation must be carried out if the deformation is to be corrected. Reformation is the act of bringing back what had lost its original form back into its original form. This is restoring what was deformed back into God’s original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness, order, etc), and standard of excellence for it. Likewise in a reformatory sense, we say that “that which is degenerated must be regenerated, that which is dead must be revived, and that which has been destroyed or emptied must be restored”.

Ever since the fall of man and the resultant deformation of God’s creation in the earth, God has always had a plan to reform that which was deformed. Not forgetting that God had carried out an earlier reformation of the earth at the beginning of the Kingdom dispensation of the second Eden as taught in the previous chapters. God was again set to carry out another reformation of His creation in the earth. This reformation would include the liberation of mankind, the earth, and all of creation from the bondage and ruler-ship of the devil (Psalms 79:11 & Psalms 102:18-22). This reformation would not only include liberating creation from this bondage of darkness, but would also include bringing them back into God’s original purpose of worshipping, reflecting, and serving God in alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standard of excellence for them. This plan was consented to by the Godhead before the foundations of the earth were laid, and was set in motion immediately, following the fall of man.

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,

1 Peter 1:19-20

And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Revelation 13:8

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

Genesis 3:15
It was a divine plan to bring about an eternal purpose of restoring and reconciling all of creation (in the earth and in Heaven) back to God through the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ (who was God the Word in human flesh). Jesus Christ was working to reconcile both mankind and the whole creation back to God. This included the reconciliation of the nations (professional, geographical, and language based) together with their communities, civilizations, geography, and resources.

And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

Colossians 1:20-22

God’s plan involved sending Jesus Christ to pay the ultimate price (His death), for the liberation of man and all of creation from the oppression and ruler-ship of the devil, sin, and death (Hebrews 2:14-17, John 3:16-17, John 17:2-3). His death (Jesus Christ) paid for the reconciliation of all redeemable creation (all of creation excluding satan and the fallen angels) to God and His Kingdom.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

Romans 5:8-10

**Dispensations as reformatory moves of God**

Though it would take some passage of chronological time (about 4,000 years) before God would send the Word into the earth as Jesus Christ to carry out this sacrifice, God began to enlist men and woman who feared and walked with Him, to both prepare the way for this master plan for redemption and to also carry out certain contributing works of reformation towards this deformation. God’s Kingdom never ceased to exist in the earth, even as He found men and women who would submit to, were committed to, and co-operative with His rule (Kingdom) in the earth. God’s Kingdom still operated in the earth through these individuals, nation (Israel), and nations in the Kingdom dispensations that followed.

This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.
And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:

Daniel 4:17 & :34

These dispensations of God's Kingdom in the earth which followed successively after the fall of man till date of writing this book included the Kingdom dispensations of the Patriarchs, the Kingdom dispensation of the Mosaic/Law, and the Kingdom dispensation of Grace and Truth. Each of these Kingdom dispensations of God worked and are working to bring about some form of reformation and reconciliation of all of creation (including the professional nations) back to God. They were all reformation moves of God, during which God was working by His Spirit through men and women, to not only prepare the way for Jesus Christ's ultimate sacrifice for reformation/reconciliation, but also to bring about the re-establishment of God's Kingdom over the earth and the nations (professional, language, and geographical based) with their respective communities, civilizations, resources, and geography. They are all part of the refreshing, restorative, and reforming moves of God in the earth.

Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord.

And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

Acts 3:19-21

The word "dispensation" means an administration or stewardship. It can mean the administration or stewardship of a household, estate, or government (Kingdom). It can also mean a season of governance over a region or the earth. Therefore in a Kingdom sense we refer to these dispensations as a season of administration of the Kingdom of God in the earth. They are seasons of a particular era of God's Kingdom governance on the earth (Ephesians 1:10). Dispensations are also sometimes called “age” or “world” in the scriptures (Matthew 28:20 & Hebrews 6:5).

The Kingdom of God has had different dispensations or administrations of its government in the earth since time began. It is also set to still have more dispensations of the Kingdom of God expressed in the earth as it grows and develops into its perfect form on the earth, even as it is in Heaven. It is God’s will that His Kingdom and will be fully expressed here in the earth as it is perfectly expressed in Heaven. This is a perfect state of harmony between Heaven and earth. It is a state where all of creation in the earth, including the professional nations worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God's will, righteousness, and excellence.

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

Matthew 6:10

Let us briefly look at the different dispensations of God’s Kingdom on the earth, of which some have already passed, one is present (Grace and Truth), and the rest are yet to come into manifestation. They are:
1) The Dispensation of the First Eden. This was before Adam and Eve were created, when Lucifer, then an angel, used to walk in Eden, the garden of God (Ezekiel 28:13). It was pre-Adamic times (Genesis 1:1) and the earth and all creation in it were a part of the Kingdom of God. It was not a reformatory move as the earth had not yet being deformed.

2) The Dispensation of the Second Eden. This is the period of God's government in the earth after the fall of Lucifer and when God placed Adam and Eve into the earth to govern it for Him. Its inception was a result of a reformatory move of God in the earth (Psalm 104:30, Genesis 1:2-31, & Genesis 2).

3) The Dispensation of Patriarchal Times. This is the season of God's Kingdom government through Patriarchs (Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, etc), which came into being after the fall of Adam and Eve and before the introduction of the Law (Genesis 12:1-3 & Genesis 48:15-16).

4) The Dispensation of the law. This is the period when God introduced the Law to govern His people Israel (Exodus 19:1-6). It started with the introduction of the Law through Moses, till the death of Jesus when the Spirit of God tore the veil of the holy of holies and left the temple.

5) The Dispensation of Grace and Truth. This was a new dispensation of God's Kingdom in the earth where God included the gentiles who accept Jesus Christ as the Messiah into His Kingdom. It began with the death and the resurrection of Jesus Christ and will end with the taking away of the Church. It is a time of revealing of God's grace and truth to the gentiles (John 1:14 & :17) for their reconciliation back to God.

6) The Dispensation of Grace and Truth towards natural Israel. This is a season of God's Kingdom in the earth when God will again visit natural Israel (the Jews) who earlier rejected the Messiah and missed their time of visitation, giving them another chance to receive His grace (Jesus Christ) towards men (Romans 11:12-26-31 & Luke 21:24).

7) The Dispensation of Kingdom Millennial Reign. This is the season when Jesus Christ shall return with His Saints from Heaven and together rule/govern the earth and all the nations in it for a thousand years (Revelation 19:11-21, & Revelation 20:1-10). It is called the Kingdom millennial reign because Jesus and His saints shall rule for a thousand years.

8) The Dispensation of the Fullness of Times (Ephesians 1:10). After the Kingdom Millennial reign, both Satan and death shall be thrown into the lake of fire for ever and all people who ever lived shall stand before God’s great white throne to be judged and rewarded. This shall mark the end of time and all things shall be made new and perfect again by God Himself, Who shall reassume the full running of His Kingdom in Heaven and in earth (1 Corinthians 15:24-28). It shall be a new beginning of the administration of the Kingdom of God in the earth and His saints shall live and reign with Him forever in a new earth, in a new Heaven (Revelations 21 & Revelations 22).

During this dispensation of the fullness of times the professional nations in the earth together with their entire communities, civilizations, geography, and resources shall have been fully restored and reformed to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will, righteousness, and excellence.
LIFEGIVERS
(Five-fold, Helps Ministry, & Healers)

Industry, Commerce, & Finance

Family

Government & Military

Sports

Arts, Media, & Entertainment

Science, Technology, & Education
THE BUSINESS OF “RE”

God’s Kingdom Business

Every country’s government or every Kingdom has a business agenda. The word “business” as used here simply means “any activity that leads to profit”. Therefore, every country or Kingdom is involved in diverse daily activity that will eventually lead to the profit of that Kingdom. For example, the U.S.A Embassy in Kenya is there to seek first the profit and benefit of the U.S.A and its citizens.

*And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father’s business?*

Luke 2:49

Likewise, the Kingdom of God is involved with certain activities that seek the profit of the Kingdom. At twelve years of age, Jesus Christ knew that there was a business at hand that His Heavenly Father wanted finished on the earth. This profit is the propagation of God’s Kingdom here on the earth and the reconciliation of all nations (professional, language, and geographical based), together with their respective communities, geographies, resources, and civilizations, back to God. Restoring them back to God’s original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standards of excellence for them. This is the present business of God on the earth, God’s Kingdom agenda for the earth and its inhabitants, and this must become our own heartbeat if we are to be effective participators with God in carrying out His business in the earth today. When God’s heart’s desire becomes our own hearts’ desire, it makes us a people after God’s own heart.

*And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.*

Acts 13:22

The Word “RE” and The Business of The Kingdom

Throughout the New Testament, we come across words that begin with the prefix, “RE”. The scriptures use this prefix combined with other words to describe the business of the Kingdom. Some of the verbs used to describe the Kingdom business include, repent, reconcile, redeem, replenish, return, rejoice, repossess, receive, rebuke, resist, reject, etc. It is on the basis of this description that I refer to the Kingdom business as a business of “RE”.

The prefix “RE” refers to doing or carrying out an action again. It means to do again. This is what God’s present mission is on the earth. To bring all His creation on the earth back into the original form or state in which He first made them to exist. This includes the nations (professional, language, and geographical based) and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources back into God’s original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda
and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standard of excellence in which God ordained each and every one of them to exist in. In other words, God’s present business in the earth today is the reforming of that which was deformed as a result of the fall of man.

The whole of creation (communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) are waiting for the finish of the business of “RE”, so that they (creation) can be brought back into God’s original purpose (intent), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), standards of excellence, and rule. This is the state in which God made and ordained all of creation to function in. He made them for Himself, to worship, reflect, and serve Him. This is the state of existence in which creation not only pleases God, but it also brings Him pleasure. It is at this state of existence that God’s creation shall once again become an Eden (delight or pleasure) to God.

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Colossians 1:16

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Revelation 4:11

And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become fenced, and are inhabited.

Ezekiel 36:35

We also see in the scriptures that all of creation (communities of creatures, geography, resources, and civilizations) are waiting for the Church to carry out and finish this business of “RE” towards them, as this will bring them (creation) liberation from the effects and bondage of death.

For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

Romans 8:19-23

THE BUSINESS OF “RE” REVEALED IN SCRIPTURE

The business of “Re”, which is God’s present Kingdom agenda in the earth, is described in different parts of the scriptures, and these revelatory descriptions help us to further understand and break
down the dynamics of this Kingdom business. Three major descriptions of the business of “Re” as revealed in the scriptures are:

1) The re-establishing of God’s Kingdom and will on the earth. Jesus Christ taught His disciples to pray for the re-establishing of God’s Kingdom and will on the earth. The enforcement of God’s Kingdom (ruler-ship) over any of God’s creation brings the creation into alignment with God’s will.

   Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.
   
   Matthew 6:10

This is the heart desire of the Godhead for the communities, geography, resources, and civilizations on the earth. This heart desire of God will therefore include the establishing of God’s Kingdom and will over the professional nations, language based nations, and the geographical nations as well. This is to ensure that the nations (professional, language, and geographical based) in the earth and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources operate in harmony with those in Heaven.

   All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.
   
   For the kingdom is the Lord’s: and he is the governor among the nations.
   
   Psalms 22:27-28

   For the LORD most high is terrible; he is a great King over all the earth.
   
   He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.
   
   Psalms 47:2-3

2) To reconcile the world back to God. This is to bring this present world (in Greek language it is the word “Kosmos”), which is the devil’s governing system in the earth today, all its activity, and all creation under it back into agreement or harmony with God. Jesus Christ died not only for mankind, but also for the reconciliation of all things (communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) to Himself.

   And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.
   
   And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled
   
   In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:
   
   Colossians 1:20-22

The Godhead desires everything in the earth (communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) to be reconciled back to Him. This would be fulfilled by bringing them back into God’s original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve Him), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standards of excellence. This way the world and all that is in it would be restored
back to the way God originally intended life to be on the earth. This is part of what Jesus Christ was doing during His earthly ministry, reconciling the world system to God.

To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

2 Corinthians 5:19

It is not enough to reconcile only the communities of human beings back to God, but even communities of other types of creatures (bringing them back under God’s dominion), the civilizations, the geography, and the resources must be reconciled to God. This is because our civilizations (various social and governing systems) act as environments that mould the communities that live and interact within them. These governing environments influence and shape their community’s paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, and culture, either for better or for worse.

The effect of those civilizations in a community would also determine the state and use of the resources and geography of that community. Therefore, if an individual or a community lives in a deformed civilization (environment), then that individual, community, resource, and geography would also end up becoming deformed. Since man, the earth (the resources and geography), and his civilizations were deformed because of the fall of Adam, it therefore becomes necessary to not only reform the communities of the world, but also the different civilizations of the world. Moreover, the reconciliation of the civilizations (acting like a mould) would result in a work of greater posterity, this way we can derive a much more lasting work of reconciliation, as the civilizations will always act as a molding environment that influences the state of the community, the resource, and geography of that world.

This therefore means that the reconciliation of the civilizations (the governing and social systems) over the nations is also a major part of the business of “Re”.

3) To baptize the Nations into God. God not only wants to bring the nations with their inhabitants, resources, geography, and civilizations back into harmony and subjection to Himself, but He also wants to bring them back into His image and likeness. This is so that they always reflect God, even as creation in Heaven reflects God’s glory. All of creation is supposed to reflect some past or aspect of the glory of their creator. It is like a manufacturer who puts his trade mark on his creations/products as a signature that they are his works. This desire is expressed in the mandate Jesus Christ’s gave to His Church in the earth.

And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Matthew 28:18-20

“To baptize” means to immerse into something until fully covered by that thing. To be baptized
into the name of the Father, the Son, and of the Holy Ghost means to be fully immersed until one is covered by and is reflecting the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost. A name signifies the personality, the authority (purposes), and the power (abilities or strengths) of the bearer of that name. Therefore, to be baptized into the name of the Father and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost is to be baptized into the person, the authority (purposes), and the power (abilities or strengths) of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. This baptism of the nations therefore makes reference to the bringing of the nations into a place where they again reflect the person, the authority, and the power of the Godhead. God wants to bring mankind and the entire nations (professional, language, and geographical based) back into the image and likeness of God, where they walk as the express image of His person, and the brightness of his glory (Hebrews 1:3). This is to disciple them to think, desire, talk, walk, act, and live like God. This is bringing man and the nations back to how they were in the beginning, so that the whole earth is seen to be covered with the glory of God radiating through these saints.

Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

Revelation 15:4

And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

Isaiah 2:3

For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

Habakkuk 2:14

The business of “Re” is reconciling all things back to their original state

When God created the Heaven and the earth (during God’s Kingdom dispensation of the First Eden), all communities of creatures, civilizations, geography, and resources in Heaven and on the earth were part of God’s Kingdom, and therefore under God’s rule. God created all things (visible and invisible) for Himself and for His own pleasure. All the communities of creatures, geography, resources, and civilizations in Heaven and in the earth were made to please God and to give God pleasure. They were an Eden unto God, bringing Him pleasure and delight.

For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever.

Amen

Romans 11:36

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Colossians 1:16
Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Revelations 4:11

They brought God pleasure and pleased God even as they fulfilled the general purpose for which He made them, which was to worship, reflect, and serve God. They were also to carry out these purposes in alignment with God’s will (God’s agenda and blueprint for them), functioning in the righteousness of God, and set to God’s standard of excellence. The whole of creation in Heaven and on the earth were an Eden unto God as they existed in this original state in which God made them to be.

All the seven professional nations in Heaven and on the earth were an Eden to God. The different communities of creatures, civilizations, geography, and resources within them also worshipped, reflected, and served God in alignment with God’s will, functioning in the righteousness of God, and set to God’s standard of excellence. They were all an integral part of God’s Kingdom in Heaven and on the earth, and brought him pleasure being a delight unto God.

This is the state into which God desires to again restore His creation and the nations in the earth. This includes all the professional, geographical, and language based nations, together with their respective communities of creatures, civilizations, geography, and resources. God wants to bring them back into a state in which they all worship, reflect, and serve Him in alignment with His will for them, His righteousness, and His standard of excellence. This will again make the earth a paradise or Eden just like Heaven is.

After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.
Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

Matthew 6:9-10

Jesus died and shed His blood not only for the redemption of men but also so that all His creation (except devils) can be reconciled to God. This is so that all the nations and their communities of creatures, civilizations, geography, and resources are restored back to a state where they all worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with His will for them, His righteousness, and His standard of excellence.

And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

Colossians 1:20

Sometimes it is hard for us who are born into a deformed or fallen world to comprehend that there were periods in history when all of creation did worship, reflect and serve God. During these periods, creation carried out these purposes in alignment with God’s will, righteousness, and excellence. This was both before the fall of Lucifer (during the First Eden) and before the fall of Adam and Eve (during the Second Eden). But the truth is that this state of existence has existed on the earth in different past dispensations of God and shall yet exist again in the whole earth during the Kingdom dispensation of the Fullness of Times, as God seeks to restore all the communities,
civilizations, geography, and resources that are in all the nations (geographical, professional, and language based) back to His purpose (worship, reflect, and serve God) in alignment with His will, righteousness, and excellence.

The scriptures give us a glimpse into the dynamics of creation (the communities, geography, resources, and civilizations) in this state of existence in the earth, and how they worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will, in righteousness, and to God’s standard of excellence.

As we look into the scriptures to see the creation of God in its original state it will help us better understand why they pleased and brought God pleasure in this state. We shall therefore examine some scriptural instances where and when creation worshipped, reflected, and served God in alignment with God’s will, functioning in the righteousness of God, and set to God’s standard of excellence.

1) Creation worshipping God. All of creation (communities, geography, resources, and civilizations) were made to worship God. This is because God made them so that he could enjoy fellowship with them, even as they show forth His worthiness (they worship Him) in their relationship with Him.

   All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy saints shall bless thee.
   They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;
   To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

   Psalms 145:10-12

   For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

   Isaiah 55:12

   And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

   Revelation 5:13

It is God’s will to restore all of creation back into the true worship of God their creator as seen in Revelation 5:13. It pleases and brings God pleasure when His creation can interact with Him through worship, even as they fellowship with Him.

2) Creation reflecting God’s glory. All of creation (communities, geography, resource, and civilizations) were made to reflect God’s glory. This is to radiate the virtues, splendor, and nature of God. It is God’s trade mark in His creation, the way a manufacturer leaves his trade mark on his products. The diligence of God as a worker is seen in the ant (Proverbs 6:6-8), while the majesty and authority of God as a King is seen in the lion (Revelation 5:5). During creation, God put His trade mark or signature on His creation, having imparted to them some of the divine nature and
attributes of their creator (God), so that they would display or reflect these attributes. All of creation was therefore made to reflect some of the glory of God their creator.

**The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.**

*Psalms 19:1*

Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

*For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:*

*Romans 1:19-20*

God seeks to see all of creation restored back to their original state in which they will again reflect the glory of God. It is God's will that all of creation in the earth would once again display the glory of God, till the whole earth is fill and covered with His glory again.

*For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.*

*Habakkuk 2:14*

It pleases and brings God pleasure to see some aspect(s) of His glory radiating or revealed in His creation.

3) **Creation serving God.** All of creation (communities, geography, resources, and civilizations) were originally made to serve God. They were all subjects of God's Kingdom, and were made for a good purpose within God's Kingdom. They were to serve towards the administration and the advancement of God's Kingdom, by supplying both the Kingdom of God and the rest of creation with the strengths (abilities) which God had put within them. This was meant to bring effective administration to the Kingdom of God. Therefore in God's original purpose or intent for all His creation everything created had a part to play in the administration of the Kingdom of God in order to bring and maintain God's dominion over His creation.

*When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the Lord.*

*Psalms 102:22*

*Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.*

*Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.*

*Psalms 103:20-21*

*And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light*
to rule the night: he made the stars also.

And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,
And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

Genesis 1:14-18

It is God’s will that all of creation in the earth will once again serve in His Kingdom, every knee bowing not only to worship, and reflect God, but also bowing to serve God. It pleases and brings God pleasure when His creation partners and works with Him in strengthening and administrating His Kingdom.

And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

Daniel 7:27

That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;
And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

Philippians 2:11-12

And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

1 Corinthians 15:28

4) Continuously fulfill the will of God. All of creation (communities of creatures, the geography, the resources, and civilizations) were originally made to carry out their general purpose of worshiping, reflecting, and serving God in alignment and in harmony with God’s will. This will of God is the agenda and blueprint of God for each and every one of His creations.

The will of God for any of His creation is the unique purpose, desire, or plan that God has for that particular creation. God is the one who designs this will, because He is the creator who gave existence and life to all His creation. He is the sole reason for its existence, and it was made for His pleasure.

According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

Ephesians 1:4-5 & :11

Therefore all creation must accurately fulfill the divine will of God for it, if it is to please God and remain His delight or pleasure (Eden). God therefore always seeks to make His will known to His
For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

Philippians 2:13

Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;
Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself:

Ephesians 1:8-9

For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;
That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

Colossians 1:9-10

And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Romans 12:2

God’s revealed will guides and brings His creation into alignment with His good, acceptable, and perfect will for it. It helps guide the creation into an accurate worship, reflection, and service of God. God revealed His will for the sun and the moon during the creation of the second Heaven (the cosmos) in the dispensation of the second Eden. He commanded the sun and moon to govern the daytime and nighttime. This was His will or unique purpose for them. Though His general purpose for all His creation was for them to worship, reflect, and serve Him, yet He still had a unique place of service for each of them and a unique assignment they were to carry out in His Kingdom. This unique assignment or purpose was designed or set in accordance with God’s will for that particular creation of God.

And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:
And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.
And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.
And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,
And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

Genesis 1:14-18

Any creature of God that operates outside alignment of God’s will does not please God, nor bring Him pleasure. This means that the creation’s act of worshipping, reflection, and service to God
done outside God’s will is not acceptable to God. If God wants a man to serve God by working in a bank, but the same man decides it is better to serve God by carrying out evangelistic crusade round the world, then the man will be operating (serving God) outside God’s will, and this service is not pleasing nor acceptable to God, and it has no reward in eternity.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Matthew 7:21-23

5) Function in the righteousness of God. All of creation (communities of creatures, the geography, the resources, and civilizations) were originally made to fulfill their God given purpose in the righteousness (order, etc) of God. When God’s creation functions in God’s righteousness it pleases God and brings Him pleasure.

And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah.

Psalms 50:6

The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness’ sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honourable.

Isaiah 42:21

We define righteousness in God’s Kingdom as having right standing with God; having a right heart; thinking right; making right decisions and choices (judgment); administering justice and equity; speaking right; right living (holiness); doing the right thing in every situation; living in accordance with God’s purposes and will; having rights as a citizen of God’s Kingdom; the Kingdom of God having rights over you as a citizen; and walking in the Divine Order of God. Righteousness means all these combined, which in turn gives it a deeper and yet more practical meaning. You can read more on this virtue in my book on righteousness.

Therefore when God created all creation they each carried out their God given purpose in accordance with God’s standard of righteousness. God being a righteous God, whose Kingdom operates in alignment with His standard of righteousness, did not create anything to operate outside of His righteousness.

The Lord shall judge the people: judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.
God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.

Psalms 7:8-11

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.

Isaiah 9:7

It is the fall of man which influenced the rest of creation in the earth out of alignment with God’s righteousness.

They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

Psalms 82:5

This is why God seeks to restore all the communities of creatures, geography, resources, and civilizations in the earth back to functioning in His righteousness (order, etc).

For Zion’s sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem’s sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the Lord shall name.

Isaiah 62:1-2

Let all things be done decently and in order.

1 Corinthians 14:40

6) Operate on God’s standards of excellence. All of creation (communities of creatures, the geography, the resources, and civilizations) were originally made to carry out their God given purpose on God’s standards of excellence. This is Heaven’s standards of perfection. They are the highest standards that exist. It is God’s standards of perfection for creation, or better put it is maturity at its best. Everything that God made was made good or excellent in His sight.

And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
It was the sin of Adam and Eve which birthed death into the earth, and this death brought about degeneration and degradation to every creation in the earth. It caused all the communities of creatures (including man), civilizations, geography, and resources to fall short of God's standard of excellence.

And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;
Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field;
In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,
Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.
For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

This fallen state is contrary to the standards that God created creation to excel in, and it does not please nor bring God pleasure to see His creation in this state. Therefore God has always wanted His creation (communities of creatures, geography, resources, and civilizations) in the earth to be restored back to exist and excel on Heaven's standard of maturity or perfection.

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

In the different dispensations of God's Kingdom that follow after the fall of man, we see God working with and through men to occasionally manifest the excellence of God in the earth.

The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.
By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

Hebrews 11:4

At the end of it all, all of creation should reflect some aspect and degree of the glory of God, even as the whole earth becomes covered with the knowledge of God’s glory radiated through the saints of the most High God. In the dispensation of the fullness of times all things shall be restored back into this perfection, as a new Heaven and a new earth shall be brought into existence by the Godhead (Revelation 21:1-2). This state of excellent functioning of His creation both pleases God and brings Him pleasure.

To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

Colossians 1:27-28

For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

Habakkuk 2:14

In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel.

Isaiah 4:2
The Ministry of Reconciliation

Understanding the Ministry of Reconciliation

During the earthly ministry of Jesus, God was working through Jesus to reconcile the world (with its communities, resources or physical geography, and civilizations) to God. When Jesus left the earth He committed to the Church the ministry of reconciling the world to God. The Church of Jesus Christ in the earth today is therefore God’s Ambassador to the different professional, geographical, and language based worlds or nations in the earth. They are to reconcile these nations/regions and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources to God and His Kingdom. This is part of the assignment given to the Church by Christ Jesus, and part of the reason why God did not remove you and I from the earth the minute we accepted Jesus Christ as our Lord and Saviour.

Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

2 Corinthians 5:17-20

In order for us to better understand the ministry of reconciliation we must first define the word “reconciliation” and the word “ministry”, and then put them together with some practical meaning relevant to the Kingdom:

Reconciliation

The English word “reconcile” is from a Greek word “katallasso” that basically means “to change”, while the English word “reconciliation” is from the Greek word “katallage” which means “exchange”. When these words are used in the context of relationships between people, it implies a change in attitude of the persons being reconciled from being enemies to being friends so as to resolve any existing disagreements and foster harmony or oneness (agreement). It carries the notion of assembling disagreed parties and influencing in them a changed attitude towards one another so as to be able to again unite them into a state of agreement.
In a Kingdom sense, “Reconciliation” means to bring about a necessary change (reformation) in creation in order to bring creation into agreement, oneness, or harmony with God and His ways. This is to bring about a change (reformation) in creation so as to restore creation back into alignment with God’s original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standards of excellence. This is back to the state where His creation both pleases Him and brings Him full pleasure.

And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

Colossians 1:20

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Revelation 4:11

MINISTRY

Ministry in its simplest terms means an assignment given, or a service to be rendered by one party to another. Therefore, Ministry in a Kingdom sense means an assignment given by God to a man to carry out on the earth, or alternatively, a Kingdom service to be rendered on the earth.

THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION

Putting these two definitions together (“Ministry” and “Reconciliation”) in some practical Kingdom sense brings us to a proper scriptural understanding of the ministry of reconciliation and what role we as saints have to play in it.

And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

2 Corinthians 5:18-19

God is working through Christ Jesus and through His Church (the body of Christ) to reconcile all of creation (except Satan and the fallen angels) back into Himself, His Kingdom, His purposes (to worship, reflect, and serve God), His will (agenda and blueprint), His righteousness (order, etc), and His standards of excellence.

This way the Church is also restoring the nations (professional, geographical, and language based) together with their respective communities, geography, resources, and civilizations back into God’s original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness, and standards of excellence, and this both pleases God and brings Him pleasure.

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Revelation 4:11
In order for us to be effective in carrying out this ministry of reconciliation, the bigger ministry of reconciliation must be broken down into small ministries or assignments. Even these small assignments must still be further broken down into smaller specialized assignments, until this corporate assignment of reconciliation is divided to every single individual within the Body of Christ on the earth. This helps produce specialization, which brings about the benefits of division of labour such as greater efficiency and effectiveness, even as the Body of Christ works to carry out its divine assignment.

An example of this is seen in the way a modern day National Military is divided and run. In the basic arrangement of the military of a nation, the military is subdivided into the Air force, The Navy, and the Army. The Air force defends through the air space; the Navy defends through the waters, while the Army defends through the land of that nation. This results in a better administration and efficiency in the operation of that nation’s military. These different arms are further broken down into smaller units. They are divided into elite squads (depending on the needs in warfare), communication units, medical units, food supply units, drivers, cooks, mechanics, etc. All these are trained in the art of warfare but have different areas of specialization as mentioned above. In modern day military and warfare, the strength of the military is dependent on the degree of specialization of the force.

Therefore, if Kenya were to decide to reconcile another Country to her, it would not send all its military personnel by land in one big invasion. It would strategically divide its invasion plan into smaller units, in which it would use the air, the sea, and the land to carry out its invasion of that nation. It would even further divide these plans into smaller assignments to be given to various specialized units. This means that individuals like the cooks would have their own unique assignment within the bigger assignment. How successful can a war be without food for the soldiers anyway?

God is not ignorant of this principle as all wisdom belongs to him. He fashions His kingdom army on the earth in like manner. He trains us all in the art of spiritual warfare, perfecting us all in Christ. Yet, he has created different smaller assignments within this bigger ministry of reconciliation. He has put us all in various specialized units. We are not all going to pastor or hold outdoor crusades to witness to people. He uses our various areas of professional gifting/talents, making each one of these areas of specialization very important and major contributors to the completion of the overall assignment. Every saint’s area of specialized gifting or professional world/nation becomes that saint’s platform or pulpit through which God will work through that saint to reconcile both that professional nation and other nations (professional, geographical, and language based) to God. A saint gifted in movie making will not only work to reconcile the professional nation of entertainment back to God, but will also minister through the nation of entertainment as a platform to reconcile and minister to all other professional communities who watch his/her movies.

For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith.

For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:
So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another. Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith; Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching; Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

Romans 12:3-8

For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ. For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. For the body is not one member, but many. If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling? But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him. And if they were all one member, where were the body? But now are they many members, yet but one body. And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary: And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness. For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked: That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another. And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it. Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular. And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities
of tongues.

Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

1 Corinthians 12:12-29

According to the above scriptures, all members (persons) within the Body of Christ do not have the same gifting or office (function). We all have different areas of specialization that God intends to use us in. He has designed before the foundations of the world to use each of us where we function best in a very creative and exciting manner.

These smaller specialized ministries or assignments are not only used for reconciling the nations to God but are also used by God to further strengthen and perfect the Church into becoming the glorious Church which God wants it to be in the earth. This means that every joint (member) in the body of Christ has strengths that they must supply in love towards the building of the body of Christ. This is how God designed the Church to grow into its full strength and potential in Christ. The supplying of our strengths one towards another acts as glue that binds us together as a Body.

From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

Ephesians 4:16

Every member of the Body of Christ has their own unique part or assignment (ministry) within the greater ministry of reconciliation. Every genuine ministry must contribute towards the greater ministry of reconciling the Church and the world back to God. If your ministry is not doing this, then you should reconsider if that assignment is really from God. It is an adventure worth exploring.
LIFEGIVERS
(FIVE-FOLD, HELPS MINISTRY, & HEALERS)

INDUSTRY, COMMERCE, & FINANCE

FAMILY

GOVERNMENT & MILITARY

SPORTS

ARTS, MEDIA, & ENTERTAINMENT

SCIENCE, TECHNOLOGY, & EDUCATION
The word “transformation” means “to completely change something to have an improved appearance or performance”. It also means “the process of changing or converting something from one form, quality, purpose, will, righteousness (order), and standard of excellence into another form, quality, purpose, will, righteousness (order), and standard of excellence”. This can be the transformation of an object, a person, a family, an organization, a community, a nation, etc.

Transformation is an internal change that can be influenced by both internal and external circumstances. It is also a process that is carried out through different stages and time. The process of transformation can be clearly understood because it involves the inner working of certain principles, making the process therefore one that can be deliberately calculated and implemented into bringing forth the desired improved appearance or performance of an object, person, family, organization, community, nation, etc.

In this chapter we shall examine the process and principles of transformation as it relates to the transformation of an individual (which is similar to that of a community of people), a civilization, and a nation. This will enable us know how to bring about a Christ-like and Kingdom change to any individual, community, civilization, and nation as we carry out the business of reconciling the nations to God.

Personal and community transformation

The transformation of an individual and a community of people follow more or less the same rules. This involves a process of change that takes place over a period of time. It is a change from within to without (inside to outside), which completely changes ones being, and therefore it is a kind of metamorphosis. It is like the process of change that the butterfly’s egg undergoes when changing into a larva, into a pupa, and then into an adult butterfly.

As believers in Christ, we are supposed to go through a transformation process, even as we are gradually made perfect in Christ. Our transformation starts inside from our spirit, to our soul, to our body, and then to the rest of our social world. The English word “transformed” in the Bible is translated from the Greek word “metamorphoo”.

And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed (the Greek word metamorphoo) by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Romans 12:2
As seen above in Romans 12:2, the transformation process starts with the renewing of the mind of that person or community of people. By renewing of the mind we mean a change of information (knowledge), insight (understanding), and practical reasoning (wisdom) in a person’s mind. This renewing of the mind starts with the input of new found truths or principles into the mind of that person. This new input of knowledge, understanding, and wisdom affects how the person’s mind now processes and perceives everything he/she interacts with. This is called a paradigm shift or a shift in the person’s paradigm. This new paradigm sets off an internal chain reaction of a transformation process inside the heart (the spirit and mind) of that person.

Let me define some words which act as the parameters of the transformation process I am speaking about, and at the same time show you their relational working dynamics in the transformational process. These words are:

**Paradigm:** This is the pattern of one's thought analysing system. It is the basis that shapes a person's perspective, beliefs, or understanding. When there is a change in this analysing system or perspective of a person's mind due to some new information, understanding, or belief, it is called a paradigm shift. This means that there has come a new way in which information is being analysed in that mind, and hence a new understanding, perspective, and belief - or simply put “a new pattern of thinking”.

> When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

1 Corinthians 13:11

The believer’s paradigm must be developed into harmony with God's own paradigm if we are to operate like God in this earth.

> For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct (drive together with; like a driver and navigator) him? But we have the mind of Christ.

1 Corinthians 2:16

**Beliefs:** These are our strongest innermost convictions, viewpoints, acceptance of truth, or persuasions. Hence we can have religious beliefs, political beliefs, moral beliefs, etc. In the Kingdom of God our beliefs should be based on the truth (principles) of God’s word (Mark 1:15), and not on earthly philosophies or religions that are deformed as a result of the fall of man. Therefore a person’s beliefs may not necessary be based on what is true, but rather on lies. The believer’s beliefs must be in harmony with God’s beliefs if we are to operate in the realm of God.

> Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

Mark 9:23

**Values:** This is the worth, value, usefulness, priority, or importance we give or ascribe to things, person(s), places, etc. They are a person’s or a community’s set of ideals that govern their choices and behavior. An individual or community of persons can have social values, moral values, family values, etc. Therefore every person has a “value system”, which is a listing in our heart of the order of worth/priority/value we give to things, person(s), places, etc. God should be highest on
our value system. Our values as believers in Christ must be in harmony with God’s values, and this creates in us a Kingdom value system.

He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

Matthew 10:37

If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

Colossians 3:1-2

Desires: These are the requests or needs consciously or unconsciously expressed in our innermost being. They are the cravings within our innermost being. The believer’s desires must be godly and not evil. Lusts are evil desires, or desires outside the will of God. Even our ambitions should line up with God’s desires for us. We must desire what God desires for us, and hate what He hates.

The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

Proverbs 11:23

Motives: This is the inner drive, intent, reason, or purpose behind our speech or action. It is the “why” behind our speech and actions. Two people can say the same things or carry out similar actions, yet with each one of them having different motives as to why they said what they said or did what they did. The believer’s motives must always be right, pure, and good just like God’s own motives; motives that will stand the judgment of God to come.

Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:
The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:
But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.
What then? Notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

Philippians 1:15-18

Attitudes/character: A person’s character is the sum product of the distinctive set of inner qualities (beliefs, values, desires, motives, etc) of the person’s heart and is expressed through the person’s soul, while a person’s attitude is the person’s inner positioning or posture taken towards someone or something. Our attitudes are part of our character. E.g. A generous (character) man will have a kind attitude towards others, while an arrogant (character) person will have a superiority complex (attitude) towards others. Therefore the character of a person is the resultant product of the inner qualities (beliefs, values, desires, motives, etc) of that person’s heart, while the attitude is the expression of the person’s character. The believer’s character and attitude should always reflect the character and attitude of God.
For God so loved (character) the world, that he gave (attitude) his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

John 3:16

**Practices:** This is the daily habits of an individual or community. Our practices are the speech and actions we carry out. Each speech and action we make applies some principles, and each principle triggers a relevant force which ends up shaping our world. Therefore practices activate the principle of sowing and reaping, and we need to strategically engage practices that will help us produce God’s salvation and Kingdom in the earth, and not practices that produce sin and death, working against the advancement of God’s Kingdom. A believer’s professional practices should always align with Kingdom practices, which are the same practices that Jesus Christ would employ if He were in the earth today and in the same profession. These types of practices would produce greater manifestations of God’s Kingdom in their profession. This is the reason why Daniel refused to eat the portion at the king’s table, refused to stop praying, and therefore experienced the strength of God’s Kingdom in Babylon (Daniel 1:5-21, Daniel 6:10, Daniel 2:47-49, & Daniel 6:25-28).

And whatsoever ye do in word (speech) or deed (actions), do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

Colossians 3:17

**Culture:** This is the developed way of life within a civilization, society, or community. It is simply the way of life or the social behavior of an individual or community. It is shaped and determined by the developed understanding of life (philosophy/ideology) of an individual or a community. In the scriptures it is also called “conversation”. There is an existent culture in every sphere of life such as in the arts, family, government, military, science, commerce, literature, music, etc. For example the way of life in Japan is different from the way of life amongst the Maasai of Kenya. This difference of culture is noticeable in their dressing, science, education, marriage, governmental system, etc. God’s ways (lifestyle) should become the believer’s way if we are truly citizens of God’s Kingdom.

But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,

2 Timothy 3:10

Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation (lifestyle), in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

1 Timothy 4:12

Note that while the paradigm of a person is seated in his/her mind, yet it is within the human heart of a person that the person’s beliefs, values, desires, motives, and attitudes/character reside. These are formed in our hearts by what we allow to pass through our minds with strong influence, and they end up taking root in our heart. Though our character is also partly seated in our minds, yet it is in the heart that it has its root and formation. It should also be noted that though all these (beliefs, values, desires, motives, and attitudes/character) are rooted in our heart, yet they are also given expression through our human soul, thereby also influencing the formation of our soul (mind, emotion, and will).
There is also a working dynamic between all these parameters that takes place during the transformation process of an individual or a community of people. While a new input of knowledge, understanding, and wisdom determines our level of paradigm, our paradigm shapes our beliefs. Our beliefs determine and set our values and our value system. Our values mould and birth our desires. Our desires influence our motives, and our motives inspire or shape our attitudes/character. Our character energizes us with the strength to speak or act as we do, meaning that our daily practices (righteous or unrighteous) of speech and action are also sustained by the formation of our character (righteous or unrighteous). Our daily practices culminate into our culture (way of life). This in summary is how the transformation process works, starting with the information we take in up to the stage of development or formation of our culture (lifestyle). As said earlier, this process works for any individual and any community. This is also why we sometimes can observe that people in a certain community may have similar paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture, while at the same time an individual in the midst of that same community who has assimilated a different information may have a different paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture from that of the said community.

The transformation process of a believer in Christ will start with that individual first imbibing the divine nature of God through the salvation of his/her human spirit when the believer accepts Jesus Christ as Lord and Savior (Romans 10:9-10). But this person must continue to go through a divine metamorphosis, where they allow this nature of God through the working influence of the word (truth) of God to remold in them Christ-like and Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture. Therefore the transformation process does not stop at the rebirth of the human spirit of a new born believer in Christ Jesus.

For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;
Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

1 Timothy 2:3-4

According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue:
Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

2 Peter 1:3-4

This process is also backed by the working of the Spirit of God (the Holy Spirit) who works with the word of God in us to: reveal the hidden Kingdom principles (truth) to us; and to energize us to change (transforming us) and walk in the reality of these truths.

But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed (metamorphoo – to transform) into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

2 Corinthians 3:18
This transformational working of God’s word and Spirit in the believer brings the saint into perfection in Christ, making us live and walk like Christ in the earth.

To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:
Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

Colossians 1:27-28

Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

1 John 4:17

There is a transformation process that must take place in every believer in Christ if the word that the believer has heard and received is to become flesh (his/her lifestyle). The fact that a person has heard or embraced a truth does not mean that it has automatically become the person's way of life (culture). It can remain head knowledge inside the person, while the person’s beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, daily practices, and culture do not even reflect that same truth. For that truth to become flesh (lifestyle) it must go through the transformation process in that person or community, affecting and influencing change in all the transformation parameters. This is what it means typologically in the life of a believer in Christ “for the word to become flesh”. This is like the formation process in construction called “curing”; when cement mixed with stones must be given time to solidify or set properly into solid concrete slabs. This similar formation process causes the believers in Christ to live, walk, and work in the earth as true ambassadors and epistles of Christ.

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

John 1:14

Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:
Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart.

2 Corinthians 3:2-3

The understanding of this same process is to be used strategically to influence the believer to continuously undergo a transformation into God’s image, likeness, will, purpose, righteousness, and standard of excellence. Whenever God desires to transform an individual or a community into a vessel He can use to fulfill His purposes and business on the earth, He first has to introduce a revelation of truth of God (Himself) and His ways into that person so as to transform that person into new wine skin that can carry the outpouring of new wine or the working of God in the earth. Two people cannot walk (coexist as friends) together except they are in agreement, and so likewise God and a man (or a woman) cannot walk and co-operate together to build God’s Kingdom in the earth except God and that man (or woman) agree in paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/Character, practice, and culture. The greater the level of agreement between God and
that person in these parameters, the better the walk and work God will have with and through that person.

Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

Amos 3:3

Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

2 Corinthians 6:14-16

This is why God always starts a reformation of a person or people with the change of information to alter their paradigm. An old and un-upgraded paradigm will hinder a person being suitable for the next thing God may want to do in the earth. This is why Jesus Christ taught that new wine cannot be contained in old wine skins. New wine will eventually undergo fermentation which produces gases, causing an expansion of volume in the wine skin container. Old wine skin is brittle and not elastic in its nature; therefore a container made of old wine skin will not be able to expand as demanded by the increase in gases produced in the new wine. The old wine skin will therefore burst instead of expanding elastically and end up spilling or losing the new wine (move) of God. Every move of God is like new wine which will bring an expansion in every area, and therefore causing a demand on those who will be vessels suitable to carry it to have to upgrade (expand) their paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture.

And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

Luke 5:37

The unwillingness of the Israelites who left Egypt to be transformed in their paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture cost them dearly as it disqualified them from being new wine skins or vessels suitable for God’s move in their day. It led to them missing out on the move of God that was meant for them. They burst and perished like old wine skins that could not contain the expansion of the new move in the dispensation of the Law / Mosaic dispensation.

Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.

Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)
Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

Hebrews 3:8-19

TRANSFORMING A CIVILIZATION (BUILDING A KINGDOM CIVILIZATION)

People are social beings who interact daily with one another. Such social interactions are happening on different levels of social development in the different nations of the earth (professional, geographical, and language based). These social interactions are governed by social systems which influence and govern our business life, our educational life, our entertainment life, our political life, our family life, our religious life, our recreational life, etc. All the different professional nations, the geographical nations, and the language based nations have social systems that govern the everyday life and interactions of their communities. People within a community must relate socially, through some form of political, educational, entertainment, governmental, family, religious, recreational, or commercial social systems.

These social systems are what we refer to as a civilization. A civilization is a stage in the evolution of the social development of a community or a society. This is the level of development of the different everyday relationships or social life within a community. This will include the development of its systems and its methods of daily operations, and the different ways of living (culture), etc. It is simply the state of development of the social system within a community of creatures. Therefore the present level of development of this social system is what is referred to as the community’s level of civilization, and all the different professional nations, the geographical nations, and the language based nations have their own respective civilizations.

It is not only humans who have civilizations, but even other creatures like angels, animals, and insects also have social systems. Even in the interaction between men and other creatures there is some existing civilization/social system. All people groups on the earth have social systems of civilizations, therefore it is wrong to say that a people are not civilized. If they have some form of social system that governs their interaction then they do have a civilization. What is true is that
some people’s social system is more advanced or better developed than some other people’s social system; we can therefore say that some people are in a more advanced civilization than others. But every person or people have a civilization.

A civilization is built by the social interaction of a person or people. It is a product of their culture (lifestyle or way of life), and it is therefore the cumulative product of the culture of the people within that civilization. A person or people’s civilization can never rise above their culture.

Knowing from the previous section of this chapter that a person or people’s culture (way of life) is a culminate product of their paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, and practices, then it is also true to say that a person or people’s civilization is the culminate product of that person or people’s paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture. Yes, a person’s or people’s culture cannot be more advanced than the person’s or people’s paradigm. You can’t live higher than your thinking, and you can’t build a civilization higher than your way of living. Therefore a person’s or people’s paradigm will ultimately influence his/their culture, which will ultimately build his/their civilization.

\[
\text{Paradigm} \rightarrow \text{Culture} \rightarrow \text{Civilization} \rightarrow \text{Paradigm} \rightarrow \text{Culture} \rightarrow \text{Civilization} \rightarrow
\]

For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: ...........

Proverbs 23:7

Note that these social systems or civilizations also act as an environment that continually shapes and influences the paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture (way of life) of the communities that are governed by them. It again educates the minds and hearts of those that are governed or influenced by it and therefore shapes their paradigm, making it a complete circle of influence from paradigm to culture, to civilization, and back again to paradigm. This way, a civilization acts like an environment that can influence and shape the paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture of any individual or community who yields to its influence.

\[
\text{Paradigm} \rightarrow \text{Culture} \rightarrow \text{Civilization} \rightarrow \text{Paradigm} \rightarrow \text{Culture} \rightarrow \text{Civilization} \rightarrow
\]

Notice that civilizations vary from one part of the earth to another, in that the different communities of people in the different parts of the earth enjoy or live in different levels of civilization. The different professional nations, geographical nations, and language based nations have their respective civilizations which vary in development from that of other nations. Even within the same nation different people groups live in different levels of civilization. This is all because civilization is a product of a people’s culture and paradigm. If the way of thinking or paradigm in a particular area of life of people group A is more advanced than that of people group B, then people group A will have a more advanced culture than people group B in that area of thinking. This will cause people group A to also build a more advanced civilization in that area of thinking than people group B. This is true, even if it does not feel good to some people’s emotions. The Chinese paradigm on some areas like dressing, science, education (writing), marriage, governmental system, healing, etc, is noticeably different from that of Europeans, and this has produced in those areas a difference in
culture, and a difference in civilization. The Chinese paradigm on healing influenced acupuncture, which is an alternative method of medicine that treats patients by manipulating needles that have been inserted into certain points on the skin. This difference of paradigm that came from an ancient Chinese education of medicine has produced a different culture of healing technology which produces a different civilization of medical health from that of the west. They combine a variety of alternative medical technology with the western medical technology. This is why some communities in this earth live in a more advanced civilization than some other communities in the same earth. Their more advanced paradigm has influenced a more advanced culture which has in turn built a more advanced civilization. I normally tell people that it is wrong to say that Africans were not civilized before the Europeans came and colonized them because they had their own social systems or civilization before the Europeans came. But I also add that the European's were coming from a more advanced civilization, and this is why they ended up colonizing (reconciling to themselves) much of Africa. The principle and truth is that you cannot reconcile a people in an area of life in which they are more advanced than you. A music producer friend of mine once told me that the music civilization of Europeans at the time of colonization was much more advanced than that of Africans, and I argued why he made this statement. He told me that the Europeans had already developed how to read and write their music scores such that even in generations to come they can reproduce a music score in the exact notes, speed, and tone in which it was written generations back, while most Africans only replayed their music by ear, causing it to become difficult for an African living today to replay a music score in exactly the same notes, speed, and tone in which it was played generations back. I couldn’t but agree with my friend because he was so right on that.

If there is a great difference in the paradigm, culture, and civilization of the different people groups in the earth, how much more is the difference in paradigm, culture, and civilization of God and man? I believe the answer is as far as the heaven is from the earth. I mean that God's paradigm is far advanced than that of man, and this is why even God’s culture (way of life) is far advanced than that of all fallen men, and this has produced a civilization in heaven that is far more advanced than the most advanced civilizations in the earth. This is what the scriptures in Isaiah 55:8-9 are talking about. The scripture shows us that the Heavens are higher (more advanced) than the earth. This means that the civilization in heaven (already perfect) is more advanced than any earthly civilization. God goes on to say that this advancement of civilization in heaven is as a result of the advancement of His culture (way of life/living) when compared to men’s ways of life. And the advancement or superiority of His culture over that of fallen man is as a result of the advancement or superiority of His thinking (Paradigm) over that of man.

For my thoughts (paradigm) are not your thoughts (paradigm), neither are your ways (culture) my ways (culture), saith the LORD.

For as the heavens (its civilization) are higher (advanced) than the earth (its civilization), so are my ways (culture) higher (advanced) than your ways (culture), and my thoughts (paradigm) than your thoughts (paradigm).

Isaiah 55:8-9

Heaven is not a paradise just because it is heaven. Heaven is a paradise made by God for His delight or pleasure. It is an Eden to Him that He takes delight in. God is the designer and creator of it, just like how a person can decorate his or her house to his or her taste. Heaven is designed and
decorated to the taste and the excellent mind of the one who made it and who dwells there. It is not the product of some uncalculated and accidental big bang, but it is the product of an intelligent and excellent being known as the Almighty God. I normally joke with people that if we could somehow move all of Africa in its present state to heaven, and at the same time move God and all the inhabitants of heaven to Africa, it would just be a matter of time such that if the Africans did not change their paradigm, culture, and civilization heaven will with time become like the present day Africa (with its same problems and deformations), while Africa where God and the inhabitants of heaven relocated to will with quickest time become like heaven’s present civilization. This joke, but truth, just goes to show that the excellence of a civilization is not the product of location but the product of an excellent paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture. The quality of a people’s paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture determines the quality of the civilization they are able to build and to sustain.

God’s will and purpose is for all of the earth including the nations (professional, geographical, and language based) together with their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources to exist in the same state as it is in heaven. This is a state of harmony between heaven and the earth.

**Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.**

*Matthew 6:10*

In order for God to build a kingdom civilization over the different nation of the earth, he must raise a people who will have a Kingdom paradigm (way of thinking), which will produce a Kingdom culture (way of life), which will build a Kingdom civilization over that same nation. A people cannot build a Kingdom civilization if they do not have a Kingdom culture, and the same people cannot live a Kingdom culture if they do not first have a Kingdom paradigm. Heaven’s civilization is built and sustained (upheld) by God’s own advanced nature, paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes, practices, and culture. These virtues when imparted to men will ultimately bring the earth and its inhabitants into a civilization like that of Heaven. This kingdom civilization would also act as a new Kingdom environment that will educate and influence the paradigm of the next generation in that community and this cycle is repeated again.

**And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord’s house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.**

*And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.*

*Isaiah 2:2-3*

We should also note that not only will a heavenly paradigm produce a heavenly culture, which will build a heavenly civilization, but it will also take a people with a Kingdom and heavenly paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes, practices, and culture to sustain a heavenly and Kingdom civilization.
By a heavenly or Kingdom civilization we are not just talking about a perfect modern technological advanced civilization, but a civilization that produces and imparts life and not death into its community, geography, and resources. A civilization is either of God’s Kingdom or of the Kingdom of darkness, imparting life or imparting death. Sometimes it may also be a mixed civilization in which we see the two Kingdoms at work, where we see an impartation of life and an impartation of death because of the fallen nature of man. This is because many social systems/civilizations are built by fallen man therefore they reflect the nature of the fallen men who built it. Fallen man only fell short of the glory (image and likeness) of God, and as such can still function like God to some little degree and get some results like God. These God-like results however are a far cry from what God ordained the earthly civilization to be like in the beginning. This fallen man has also partaken of the nature and seed of the devil and as such can also manifest the paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture of the devil. This therefore produces a perverted and corrupted social system that generates and ministers death to its community. This also makes the fallen man the choice vessel in the earth for the devil to rule or govern through. The born again believer has been restored back into the image and likeness of God in his spirit man, however, his soul is not totally restored (i.e. his mind has not being totally renewed; his will is not totally submitted to God, and his emotions are not totally tamed), therefore, if care is not taken, these can cause him to build a civilization reflecting both God’s Kingdom and the Kingdom of darkness. The devil will use the carnal part of the soul of such a Christian while God will tend to work through the renewed part of the soul of the same Christian. This is why we can find devilish social systems of governance in operation over some Churches, Christian schools, Businesses run by Christians, National governments headed by born again Christians, etc, and this ultimately hinders the ability of that organization from producing heavenly and Kingdom like results, producing ungodly influences over the community, geography, and resources under it.

It would require a Kingdom culture to produce a Kingdom civilization, and it would require a Kingdom paradigm to produce a Kingdom culture. It takes a Kingdom functioning people to produce and sustain a Kingdom world on this earth. It is this transformed human who can now bring about a transformation to his civilization. God is working to circumcise the hearts of men, creating in them a new Christ-like and Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture through which He will build and sustain a new Kingdom civilization over the nations. To do this He must first remove the hardened flesh of a rebellious paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture which hinder men from being submitted, committed and cooperative with God in building His Kingdom.

**Transformational dynamics between Church and State/Nation**

There is a relational working dynamic between the transformation of the Church and the transformation of a city, state/province, or nation. This means that a nation can be transformed by first transforming the Church within that nation. The change (good or bad) that takes place within the Church in a nation will become the change that takes place within that nation.

But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.
And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

Micah 4:1-2

Every community of people, whether a family, group of friends, department at work, an organization, a village, a town, a city, a nation, etc, have a spiritual epicentre, spiritual capital, or spiritual heart. The heart of that community or nation is the predominant spiritual faith or spiritual influence (even atheism is a form of religion or belief) within that community or nation. And if as the saying goes “that a person is simply the reflection of his/her heart”, then a community or a nation is a reflection of its predominant spiritual influence or predominant religious faith.

For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

Proverbs 23:7

Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

Matthew 12:33-35

If the predominant spiritual influence or religious faith of that nation is the Church, then the Church in that nation is like the heart or the conscience of that nation. This will mean that the state of the nation will always reflect the state of its heart (the Church). This means that if the heart is healthy then the body will be healthy, and if the heart is sick, then the body likewise will be sick. This also therefore means that if the Church within that region or nation advances or develops in any area of life or culture then the nation will also automatically adapt and make relevant changes within that same area of life and culture. Meaning that whatever weaknesses and/or strengths the predominant religion (or Church) within that nation has will also be the strengths and weaknesses that nation will have. It is a proven principle that any advancement/development or decline/deterioration within a people/nation will first have taken place in its spiritual epicentre before it takes place in its physical world.

If you look into history you will come to observe this fact and truth. This principle can be found at work in the rising and falling of many Kingdoms and nations in the earth. We can also see the effect of the Christian faith in the rise and fall of many nations. Some of the moves of God in the earth can be connected with the rise and development of certain nations in the earth, as well as the connection between the turning away of the people from God and the gradual decline of the influence or dominance of that nation. The early Church reformation in Europe is connected to the renaissance that took place in some of the European nations, and the great awakening movement to the industrialization of some of the western nations. The present move of God in Africa is bound to also shape the same nation with the same quality (strengths and weaknesses) found in the Church in those nations.
We know that the Church within a community or nation may be made up of both different local Church groups and different individuals, who may all vary in their spiritual, soulical, physical, and social states, yet there will still be within the Church in that region or nation a predominant or influential Church group. There may be more than one of such predominant groups within a nation or region, and it may be in the form of a local Church, a denomination, a ministry, a fellowship, an organization, a family, etc. This predominant Church group(s) act in the nation the same way the helm (steering wheel) of a ship turns the rudder which is the part of the ship used to steer or influence the direction of a ship. The predominant Church group(s) becomes the steering wheel that influences the turning of the rudder (the wider Church in that nation), which will also determine the direction of the ship (the state of the nation). This predominant Church(es) steer or influence the predominant Christian paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture, and civilization in the Church within that nation. It is this predominant Church(es) within the wider Body of Christ within that nation that will also carry a greater influence on both the state of the Church and the state of the nation, and this will mean that the nation is simply a reflection of the predominant part of the Church within that nation.

Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm (the steering wheel), whithersoever the governor listeth.

James 3:4

If the predominant Church or religious group has a lot of corrupt and self centred leaders then the nation will also predominantly have corrupt and self centred leaders. If the predominant Church or religious group has weak organisational systems and a lack of excellence then the nation will also predominantly have weak organisational systems and a lack of excellence. If the Church or religious group has weak fatherhood amongst its leaders, then the nation will also have weak fatherhood in its secular leaders, etc. If the predominant Church advances in Christianity, there will be a corresponding advancement in that nation economically, etc. The general paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture, and civilization of the predominant Church or religious group would become the general paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture, and civilization of that nation or society. The predominant religious group present in any society/nation therefore becomes like the leaven within that nation/society, and hence the saying that “The state of the Nation, is the state of the predominant Church”.

A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

Galatians 5:9

Anyone therefore seeking to influence change (transform) a nation or society can apply this social technology by working to first build or transform the spiritual epicentre of that nation or society with the same qualities they want to see manifest in that nation or society. We can make the Church within that society/nation an even greater influencing leaven if we work to make the Church not only the predominant religion within that nation or society, but we also influence the predominant Church within that nation to imbibe Kingdom and Christ-like paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture, and civilization. At this stage any strength that this predominant Church begins to conform to will automatically influence an equivalent conforming within that society/nation.
Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

1 Corinthians 5:6-7

Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

Matthew 13:33

A nation or society can therefore only be transformed into the quality of Christ-likeness and Kingdom in which the predominant influencing Church in that nation is walking in. A corrupt nation is the reflection of a predominantly corrupt Church, an immoral nation is a reflection of a predominantly immoral Church, a covetous greedy nation is a reflection of a predominantly covetous and greedy Church, etc. This is if the Church is the spiritual capital of that nation.

This is why when a predominant group within the Church no longer carries the strengths that are needed to change a nation or society, God works first to bring that Church group into imbibing those necessary strengths, but if that Church group for some reason or the other doesn’t make the necessary changes that will make them carriers of the strengths that will bring a transformation to that nation or society then God will replace it, raising another predominant Church group who will be carriers of these new desired strengths for national transformation. God will always exalt to the helm (steering wheel) of national transformation that which is a much more accurate representation of Christ and His Kingdom.

He must increase, but I must decrease.

John 3:30

But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

1 Corinthians 13:10

Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

Hebrews 10:9

God will allow for a decrease of the influence of the former predominant Church group(s) as He moulds and brings to the forefront a new predominant group(s) that are carriers of the new required strengths necessary for national or societal transformation in that region or nation. This is because of the "seed strength principle", where a seed after planting will only bring forth fruit having strengths according to the genetic strengths that were in that seed. If the gene responsible for taste in the seed is programmed to produce bitter fruit, then the fruit that will come forth from that seed when planted will be bitter in taste. Therefore a wise farmer or scientist who desires for that same seed or any other to bring forth sweet tasting fruit will first carry out some genetic engineering on the seed so as to reprogram the gene responsible for taste to produce sweet tasting fruit. This way, when the seed with genes that bring forth sweet tasting fruit is planted, the
farmer or scientist can be fully assured without any guess work, that the fruit harvested will have a sweet taste.

And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

**Genesis 1:11-12**

God who instituted the seed strength principle uses it also for national or societal transformation. God must plant a predominant Church group(s) as a seed in any community, society, or nation He desires to transform or reform, and this predominant group(s) like a seed must be carriers of the strengths (spiritual, soulical, physical, and social strengths) required for the transformation of that society or nation. There will be no national or societal transformation beyond the strengths of the predominant religious group. I have observed this principle at work in different nations, and even in our nation in Kenya. Any change that was brought about in any particular area of life in the Church in Kenya, especially in the predominant Church group(s), we have noticed an almost immediate change in the nation in that same area of life. Therefore the state of a nation is limited to the state of Christ-likeness and Kingdom transformation which has first taken place in the major influencing part of the Church in that region or nation. Hence the Church must contend for the proper formation of the seed of Christ both within the individual saint and within the local Churches, as any deformation or corruption within the individual saints and within the local Churches has a great tendency to pollute and further deform the quality of the national transformation being sought by the Church.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>LIFEGIVERS</td>
<td>(FIVE-FOLD, HELPS MINISTRY, &amp; HEALERS)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Industry, Commerce, &amp; Finance</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Family</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Government &amp; Military</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sports</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arts, Media, &amp; Entertainment</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Science, Technology, &amp; Education</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GIANTS IN THE LAND  
(Principalities)

TWO KINGDOMS AT WAR

Ever since the rebellion and fall of Satan and the fallen angels, there has been great contention between the Kingdom of God and the kingdom of Satan. This is a war that Satan and his angels cannot win as they have been overcome by Jesus Christ and His saints.

And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.
And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.
And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.
And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.
And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.
And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony: and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Revelation 12:3-4, & :7-11

Satan and his fallen angels have always sought to establish their reign and influence wherever they find God’s Kingdom at work. Even though Satan is no match for God, yet he seeks to sabotage God’s reign and influence over God’s own creation. Satan seeks to corrupt and breakdown the order and glory of God’s Kingdom, and set up his own system of government. This is because he is envious and jealous of God. He wants to sit over God’s creation as a king, and be worshipped, reflected, and served as a god.

Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;
And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.
Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

Matthew 4:8-10
Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

2 Thessalonians 2:4

The two kingdoms are therefore at war over the whole of creation. God seeks to bring creation into reconciliation with Him (the Creator of all creation) and His Kingdom, as it originally was before the fall of Lucifer. He seeks to reconcile His creation back into His original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve Him), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standard of excellence in which He made them. On the other hand the devil seeks to bring the rest of God’s creation out of God’s original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God), will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standard of excellence. Satan ultimately wants creation to worship, reflect, and serve him. This is why he seeks to oppressively rule over God’s creation, by seducing and deceiving them through lies. The devil seeks to bring the creation of God into bondage to sin and death (a decaying state that finally leads to eternal destruction).

As a result all creation including the nations (professional, geographical, and language based) are caught in the crossfire between these two Kingdoms. Those who are under the influence of God rejoice under the liberty, order, and benefits of God’s Kingdom (Psalm 97:1), while those who are under the influence of Satan’s kingdom groan in pain under bondage to sin and death. This conflict takes place on the earth, as this is the region apart from Heaven where God has located most of His creations, and the good and bad effects of this war are also made manifest on this battle field called planet earth.

A good analogy of this war is the war that took place between the USA and its allies against Iraq in the early 90’s. Iraq had invaded Kuwait - a sovereign nation, and instilled its reign over Kuwait. This means Kuwait was henceforth a part of Iraq and to be run under and by the government of Iraq. Iraq put a new Governor in charge of Kuwait to govern this region on behalf of Iraq. The USA and its Allies said “no” to the occupation of Kuwait by Iraq, and decided to go to war to force the Iraq government to lose its hold and governance over Kuwait. The USA and its allies finally liberated Kuwait and restored it back to its original government and order which it had before the illegal occupation by Iraq. Using this analogy, we can compare the USA and its allies to a type of the Kingdom of God on a mission to liberate and restore Kuwait (a type of the earth and its inhabitants) from Iraq (used in this analogy as a type of the kingdom of Satan) and their government (the world system). God seeks to restore and reconcile the earth and all its legal inhabitants back into harmony with Him and His Kingdom.

Both God and the devil’s kingdoms are at war, seeking to rule over the nations (professional, geographical, and language based) and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. The good and the bad things we see manifest in the earth are the results of this war. Therefore every activity taking place in the spiritual, the soulical, and the physical realms of the earth is as a result of this war, whether you are aware of it or not. In other words there is a war between two spiritual nations for the professional, geographical, and language based nations of the earth.
WHO ARE THESE GOVERNING PRINCIPALITIES?

Both God and the devil are working to infiltrate, influence, and rule over the language based, geographical based, and the professional based nations. These two spiritual nations seek to influence and rule over the nations and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. In order for these two Kingdoms to achieve this goal they must establish their own governing principalities over these nations. A Principality simply means a ruler over a territory, and this territory can be a professional nation, geographical nation, a language based nation or any other region (small or big). This will include their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and/or resources.

Whichever Kingdom successfully enthrones its Principality over a nation or region will rule over that nation, influencing and shaping its landscape of communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. These governing principalities are the rulers over these nations, and believe me every nation, whether professional based, geographical based, or language based, have their governing principalities.

When a strong man armed keepeth his palace (Kingdom or dominion), his goods are in peace:

But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

Luke 11:21-23

These governing principalities either belong to God’s Kingdom or to the kingdom of darkness, they can’t be in the middle, there is no middle fence in this game, you are either working for God or for the devil.

No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Matthew 6:24

Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

James 4:4

Jesus Christ is the highest of all principalities. He is far higher than every other authority in God’s Kingdom (except the saints who are seated together with Him in heavenly places – Ephesians 2:6 & Colossians 2:10) and the devils Kingdom. All creatures and principalities were created by Him and for Him (to worship, reflect, and serve Him). The devil, the fallen angels, and evil or corrupted human principalities are simply creations of God which became corrupted (gone rogue) and have rebelled against the ruler-ship of God.
For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence (to be first in rank or influence).

Colossians 1:16-18

And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power,

Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places.

Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church,

Ephesians 1:19-22

Every believer in Christ Jesus is supposed to be a Principality in God's Kingdom. We have been raised up by God to seat with Jesus Christ in heavenly places at the right hand of God. This new position of authority in which the saints of Christ have become joint heirs (Romans 8:17) with Him is the exact same position of authority that Jesus Christ seats as a Principality over all things created.

Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)

And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

Ephesians 2:5-6

And ye (the believer in Christ Jesus) are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power:

Colossians 2:10

Though, Jesus Christ still seats as a prefect or head over the saints, to supervise His Church in the administration of that authority in the earth. This is partly why Jesus Christ is called the King of kings, because He is the head of His Church, and He rules over the saints who are to be the kings (principalities) over the earth (nations).

That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate (a ruler of great authority), the King of kings, and Lord of Lords;

1 Timothy 6:14-15
And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the
dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed
us from our sins in his own blood,
And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and
dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Revelation 1:5-6

And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of
Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven
seals thereof.

Revelation 5:5

And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things
to the church,
Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

Ephesians 1:22-23

Because of this position of authority that God (out of His love) has graciously and mercifully
positioned the saints of Jesus Christ in, the saints are higher principalities than any other type of
Principality that exists in this dispensation (world) or that to come. Jesus, who has being given
all authority in heaven and earth by our heavenly father, has delegated this same authority to His
Church so that the saints can rule over the nations (professional, geographical, and language
based), and reconcile them back to Him and His Kingdom.

And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in
heaven and in earth.
Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father,
and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:
Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I
am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Matthew 28:18-20

The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.
And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord’s house
(the Church of Jesus Christ) shall be established in the top of the mountains (the
nations), and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.
And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of
the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and
we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law (influencing rulership),
and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

Isaiah 2:1-3

Governing principalities can be human beings or spirit beings, and they exist both in God’s
Kingdom and in the devil’s kingdom.
To the intent that now unto the principalities (principalities who are spirit beings) and powers in heavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

Ephesians 3:10

Put them in mind to be subject to principalities (human principalities) and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work,

Titus 3:1

Angels and devils (including Satan) are examples of spirit beings that are governing principalities. The angels who govern over other angels are sometimes referred to as arch angels or chief princes, while the devils who rule over regions are sometimes in the scriptures called princes or kings, powers, rulers of the darkness of this world, and spiritual wickedness in high places.

Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

Jude 1:9

But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall come.

But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince.

Daniel 10:13 & :20-21

Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty. Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

Ezekiel 28:12-14

Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.
Many at times there can exist spirit and human principalities ruling together over a person, community (family, neighborhood, town, nation, etc), geography, resources, etc.

The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus (a human principality over Tyrus), Thus saith the Lord God; Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus (a spirit principality over Tyrus), and say unto him, thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the Beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

Ezekiel 28:1-2 & :12-14

In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia (a human principality over Persia) a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

But the prince of the kingdom of Persia (a spirit principality over Persia) withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia (spirit principalities over Persia).

Daniel 10:1 & :13

These human or spirit governing principalities are also positioned and operate amongst themselves on different levels of authority and influence.

These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the Eznite: he lift up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.

2 Samuel 23:8

But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

Luke 11:15

Jesus Christ defeated and spoilt (rendered powerless) the devil and all other devilish principalities at His resurrection.
I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

Revelation 1:18

And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

Colossians 2:15

The saints of Jesus Christ in the earth today are not only higher in authority than all principalities, but we have also being given authority over them and their ability or works.

And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

Behold, I give unto you power (authority) to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power (ability) of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

Luke 10:17-20

And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Mark 16:17-18

HOW PRINCIPALITIES RULE THE EARTH/NATIONS

As already written in an earlier part of this chapter, any Kingdom which wants to rule over an individual, community, family, business, organization, region, nation, civilization, geography, and resource will first have to ensure that it sets up a ruling Principality over that individual, community, family, business, organization, region, nation, civilization, geography, and resource. In order for that Kingdom to master hundred percent (100%) dominion over the desired territory, the Kingdom through its ruling principalities must govern over the spiritual, soulical, and physical realms of that territory. This therefore means that Kingdom must also ensure that it plants governing principalities who will rule over the spiritual, soulical, and physical realms of that territory.

Likewise, when it comes to having total dominion over a professional, geographical, and language based nation, the Kingdom that desires to rule that nation must enthrone governing principalities over the spiritual realm, soulical realm, and the physical realm of that nation. Therefore in all the professional worlds (Industry, Commerce, and Finance; Sports; Government and Military; Family; Life-givers; Science, Technology and Education; and Arts, Media, and Entertainment) there are three existing realms of operation, the spiritual, the soulical or soulish, and the physical realms. Spiritual Kingdoms therefore seek to rule over these three realms in any nation or sphere of human endeavour.
The reason that the Kingdom of God and the kingdom of darkness both seek to rule over these three realms of any nation is because of the working dynamics of these three realms (spiritual, soulical, and physical realms). We must understand that both spiritual and physical activity greatly determine activity in the soulical realm. Your soul comprises of your mind (intellect/reasoning, imaginations, and memory), your emotions (desires, affections, and senses), and your will (decisions/choices). Your spirit being, the spiritual worlds around you (the Holy Ghost, angels, and devils), and your physical world always seek to influence activity in your soul. While what comes into your soul through your physical senses (sight, hearing, taste, feelings/touch, and smell) are from the physical world, yet these are translated into thoughts, reasoning, imaginations, desires, and affections in your soul.

The influence of the spiritual realm over both the soulical and the physical realms can be very subtle, and greatly ignored by those who are not conscious of the spiritual world and its activities. This is why many a times the influence of activity in the spiritual realm over the human soul is greater than that of the physical world over the human soul. Many at times the activity in the spiritual realm/world greatly influences the soulical realm/world, which causes us to make certain decisions and take actions that ultimately influences the activity in the physical world (Genesis 12:1-3 and Job 1:7-22).

And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon’s son, to betray him;

Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.

And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

John 13:2 & :26-30

Both God’s Kingdom agents and Satan’s agents seek to influence the minds of men in order to gain control over their souls. These two Kingdoms are at war partly for control over the souls of men. The soul is the major field of this warfare in the earth. Both Kingdoms seek to gain influence over the thoughts, reasoning (intellect), imaginations, memory, affections, desires, senses, and ultimately the will of man.

(For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)

Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

2 Corinthians 10:4-5
But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:
In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

2 Corinthians 4:3-4

It is the predominant activity in the soul of a man which influences his speech and action in the physical world. The will of that man will be influenced to choose to speak and act out of the predominant influencing thoughts, imaginations, desires, affections, and sense stimuli in his soul. All activity towards the soul from both the spiritual realm and the physical realm are translated into thoughts, reasoning, imaginations, desires, and affections, which then influence the will of that person. It is what we keep and focus on in our mind that we eventually speak and act out. Therefore the speech and actions of a person are representative of what is predominant in his/her mind or soul.

For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit (do mind) the things of the Spirit.

Romans 8:5

Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

Matthew 12:33-35

Since the predominant activity in the souls of men determines their speech and actions, and ultimately shapes the world or civilization we live in, both God and the devil seek to gain influence over the souls of men. They seek to influence the will (in the souls) of men through both the spiritual world and the physical world. They both therefore use spiritual and human principalities (rulers) to influence the predominant mental strongholds (thoughts, reasoning, imaginations, memory, affections, desires, and sense stimuli) in an individual or community. These strongholds affect and shape the paradigm (mind set), beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture (lifestyle), and ultimately the civilization of that individual or community.

But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:

To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

Acts 8:9-11
Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

Among whom also we all had our conversation (lifestyle) in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

Ephesians 2:2-3

We as Kingdom Principalities must be conscious of the dynamic working of spirit and human principalities in the influencing of the three realms (spiritual, soulical, and physical) of the nations (its communities, geography, resources, and civilizations) if we are to influence and have dominion over the nations. Kingdom Principalities like King David and Joshua were made aware of the spiritual activity (angelic activity) which was ever present to help them gain dominion over the nations they battled with in the physical realm.

And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

And when David inquired of the Lord, he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the Lord go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

And David did so, as the Lord had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from Geba until thou come to Gazer.

2 Samuel 5:22-25

David was not to move into battle until he heard the sound of the angels and the chariots of God moving into battle. It was warfare fought not only in the physical realm but also with spiritual influence. Likewise with Joshua who was a human Principality over Israel, it was probably the same angelic Principality who in Joshua 6:1-5 delivered the strategy from God for destroying Jericho, who led the angels of God in pulling down the walls of Jericho, giving Israel the victory in the battle.

And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

And the captain of the Lord’s host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so.

Joshua 5:13-15
How to Dethrone Principalities and Establish New Ones

A believer who desires to rule his/her nation of calling and other nations must be able to influence the speech and actions over the individuals/communities who dwell in that sphere of life. This applies to whichever area of profession you want to influence the people to patronize you. In order to have such influence over the speech and actions of an individual or community in any nation, you must skillfully seek to be the greater influence of the activity in their soul (mind, emotion, and will), so that you can influence and shape their paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and the culture.

But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

2 Corinthians 12:16

This would mean walking in the consciousness and reality of being the influencing Principality or stronger man over the spiritual, soulical, and physical worlds of the individual, community, or nation you seek to influence. You will therefore need to dethrone and break the influence of any previous ruling principalities (both spiritual and/or human) that influenced the soul (mind, emotions, will), speech and actions of that individual or community. This will cause you to eventually have influence over the civilizations, geography, and resources of that individual, community, or nation.

When a strong man armed keepeth his palace (seat of governance), his goods (the communities, civilization, geography, and resources) are in peace:

But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour (strongholds) wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.


The amour which principalities use or trust in to influence a mental stronghold over an individual or communities are the thoughts, understanding, knowledge, and imaginations that govern or influence the paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices (speech and actions), and culture (lifestyle) in that individual or people. Godly Kingdom principalities will seek how to prayerfully, tactfully, and strategically plant strongholds to influence Christ-like and Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices (speech and actions), and culture (lifestyle) into those whom they desire to influence, while Satan uses his principalities to plant strongholds that influence devilish and earthly paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices (speech and actions), and culture (lifestyle) into those whom he seeks to influence. This shows that the word “stronghold” is not a bad word in itself, but the person(s) or source, inspiration, and motive behind the stronghold determines if that stronghold is good (of God) or evil (of the devil). Christians can also consciously build good strongholds that are Kingdom based and which will influence a Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices (speech and actions), and culture in their lives and the lives of others.

The paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture set in an individual or people also act as a stronghold that the strongman (Principality) uses to influence
the speech and actions of the individual or people towards his (Principality) objective. This speech and action now culminate into a lifestyle which eventually builds or shapes their civilization. Their speech and actions will also eventually determine what happens to the geography and resources under the influence of that individual or community of people.

(For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)
Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;
And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

2 Corinthians 10:4-6

Without these strongholds in place, a strongman (Principality) will not be able to have lasting sway (rule or influence) over an individual or community. The hold of any strongman is the measure of his influence over the paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture of an individual or community. This same principle is also used by individuals, businesses, or organizations that have governing influence over a region. A Principality (ruler) rules or influences over a Principality (a territory) using these same principles. Without that Principality’s paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture set as the influencing strongholds over that individual or community it will not be able to have dominion or influence over that individual or community. This is the underlining principle at work when a devil is cast out of an individual or community, and its strongholds have not being removed from the mind and heart of that individual or community. That individual or community will still behave (culture) as though that devil was still present. This is because the devil’s governing system or order is still very present and at work in that individual or community, and therefore even when absent the Principality still has rule (almost like a remote control) over that individual or community. This is also why it becomes easy for that same Principality to return to dwell in or to govern that individual or community. Such a Principality will wisely strengthen its hold over that individual or community by strengthening the depravity of its stronghold and officers over that individual or community, so as to ensure it is not easily removed again.

When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.
Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty (void of any new occupant/principality), swept (made ready for another to plant or fill), and garnished (decorated or ordered with its strongholds).
Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits (officers of the same Kingdom) more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

Matthew 12:43-45

This principle was created by God to be used by God’s Kingdom Principalities. When we are
thoroughly able to plant Christ-like and Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture into an individual or society, then even in our absence from that individual or community we can always expectantly predict that they would speak and act in a Christ-like and Kingdom manner, and build a Kingdom civilization as well.

Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

Philippians 2:12-13

For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ.

As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him:

Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

Colossians 2:5-7

We as Kingdom Principalities working together with God must prayerfully and tactfully shake down the existing principalities in the heavens (typological of the spiritual and soulical realms) and in the earth (typological of the physical realm), rooting out the strongholds they have planted in individuals, communities, or nations we seek to influence. We must also prayerfully and tactfully plant new Kingdom strongholds in them if we are to influence and have dominion over the nations and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. Using both prayer and skill we must root out, pull down, destroy, and throw down the paradigms, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture, and civilization of the devil, and at the same time build and plant Christ-like and Kingdom paradigms, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture, and civilizations.

See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

Jeremiah 1:10

For thus saith the Lord of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

And I will shake all nations, and the desire (wealth) of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts.

Haggai 2:6-7

You must dethrone both the spirit and the human principalities over the nations if you are to have influence over the professional, geographical, and language based nations. Notice that when Jesus Christ wanted to calm the storm at sea, He first rebuked the invisible wind (the spirit influences or forces) before He spoke to the sea (the physical influences or forces) to be calm. This is because the invisible wind was the force that was influencing the visible sea of water, and therefore both the wind which I can use as a typology of the spirit Principality, and the sea which I can use as a typology of the human Principality, must be stopped by the Kingdom Principality who
in this story is also typologically represented by Jesus Christ.

And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.
And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?
And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

Mark 4:37-39

The Bible gives some examples of principalities contending for influence over the nations and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources.

12. Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.
13. But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.
20. Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall come.
21. But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince.

Daniels 10:12-13 & :20-21

And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Barjesus:
Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.
But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.
Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,
And said, O full of all subtlety and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?
And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.
Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

Acts 13:6-12
But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:

To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

Acts 8:9-13

God will work with His Kingdom principalities to root out the principalities of darkness and deliver the professional, geographical, and language based nations from their rule. God has promised to go ahead of us and drive out the inhabitants of these nations, thereby working with His Kingdom principalities to reign over these nations and to establish God's Kingdom over them.

But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries.

For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off.

Exodus 23:22-23

Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the Lord.

Jeremiah 51:20 & :24

Present Day Principalities Over the Nations

As said at the beginning of this chapter, ever since the fall of Lucifer, there has been war between the Kingdom of God and the kingdom of darkness, even as the kingdom of darkness has sought to usurp the dominion of God over His creation. Though this war is played out in the spiritual, soulical, and the physical realms, yet it is from the spiritual realm that the greatest influence of this war originates. This is the realm from which the war plans of the two Kingdoms originate, and are sent out into the soulical and the physical realms. It is from this realm that spirit and human principalities get their orders or are influenced into action.

Ever since this war began the devil has always sought to gain influence over mankind and the creation of God (all communities of creatures, civilizations, geography, and resources) by using spirit principalities working together with human principalities. The spirit principalities of the kingdom of darkness have existed since the fall of Lucifer and the fallen angels, and throughout
the different generations of mankind they have contended for influence from God's Kingdom principalities (both humans and spirits) as they sought dominion over the different individuals, communities, civilizations, geography, and resources in the earth.

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Ephesians 6:12

These spirit principalities of the Kingdom of darkness have not ceased to exist, they have continued to work towards their unrighteous, evil, and destructive purposes from one generation of mankind to another. This is because evil spirits do not die, but will continue to live even after they have been cast into the lake of fire where they will be tormented for eternity (Matthew 8:28-29 & Revelation 20:10). But the human principalities they work with are limited by their human flesh in how much time they can live in the earth. These human principalities are born into the earth and after a certain life span they die as a way of exiting from the earth, or they may get converted into God’s camp before they die. This causes the devils in every generation to continually seek for human replacements for their human principalities.

This same principle is also at work in God’s Kingdom, whose spirit Principalities (God and the angels) also do not die, but human principalities do. The Godhead (the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit) have always being, and have neither beginning nor end. Angels have a beginning as they were created by God (Psalm 104:4), but they shall live and serve God forever. But due to the fall of man, the human principalities that God uses in the earth ceased to live forever in the human flesh, as they also come to a time when they must exit the earth. This also causes God to seek for new Kingdom principalities in every generation of human beings. If God and His Kingdom will have influence and dominion over the nations in the earth, including their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources then He will need to also have human principalities to work with Him and His angels in every generation.

And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

Ezekiel 22:30

Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the Lord sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

Deuteronomy 1:8

While the spirit principalities of both Kingdoms remain in existence, their human principalities are replaced with other humans from one generation to another generation. These new human principalities may sometimes come with a changed name, title, society Principality grouping, etc, but it is still the same principle of having governing principalities at work. What is important today is not so much to study their unique intricacies, but rather to be aware of their existence and the basic dynamics of their working. We must put this balance in place so that while we get the knowledge of the working of Satan and his cohorts, we do not become distracted into spending a great resource of time in researching endlessly into the devil, devils, occults, secret societies, and
the different human principalities of the devil's Kingdom.

Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

2 Corinthians 2:11

Like I said, spirit and human principalities have worked together since their creation, while those of the kingdom of darkness have been at work since the fall of Lucifer, the fallen angels, and man. The devil's principalities (human and spirits) are seen at work in the different dispensation in the earth. Their human principalities can be seen at work in the scriptures, such as Cain who built a city called Enoch (Genesis 4:17), Nimrod who is believed to be the governing Principality who influenced men to build the tower of Babel (Genesis 10:8-10), the Abimelechs' (Kings) of the Philistines (Genesis 20 & Genesis 26), the Pharaohs of Egypt (Genesis 12, Genesis 40, & Exodus 1:11, ), the Kings of Babylon and Persia (the book of Daniel), the corrupted Kings of Israel and Judah (1 Kings 16:28-33 & ), the Caesar of the Roman Empire (Luke 2:1 & Acts 25:10-11), etc. Yet it is also interesting to note that during the time in which these human principalities lived God also raised up His own Kingdom principalities who were used by God to establish or advance God's will, purposes, and Kingdom over the nations and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. Some of these Kingdom principalities include Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Joseph, Moses, Joshua, David, Elijah, Elisha, Jeremiah, Daniel, the Apostle Paul, etc.

And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and of Barak, and of Samson, and of Jephthae; of David also, and Samuel, and of the prophets:

Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions.

Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

Hebrews 11:32-34

Moses not only came against the greatest earthly Principality of his time, but God used him to also execute judgement against the spirit principalities over Egypt. Each plague that God brought upon Egypt was an act of judgement by God against each of the different gods (spiritual rulers) of Egypt. These include the Nile, the sun, the first born sons, and even Pharaoh who was worshipped as a god. God's strength will flow through the human principalities that are submitted, committed, and obedient towards Him. These are those who know God intimately and walk with God in obedience to His covenant.

And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the Lord knew face to face,

In all the signs and the wonders, which the Lord sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

Deuteronomy 34:10-12
And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

Daniel 11:32

God is still in the business of raising Kingdom Principalities in every generation who through faith in God will shake down the kingdom of darkness, expelling both its spiritual and human principalities, rooting out their strongholds from the nations, planting new Christ-like and Kingdom strongholds, and establishing God’s purpose, will, righteousness, and Kingdom in the earth. No human or spirit principality shall be able to resist the human principalities (Kings) of God’s Kingdom who are submitted to God and walk with Him. God wills for His Kingdom to eventually (in the dispensation of the Fullness of Time) become the ruling Principality over the entire earth and creation.

There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

Joshua 1:5

For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

1 John 5:4-5

Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

Daniel 2:34-35 & :44-45

When God sent the Israelites to take over the seven nations in the Land of Promise He was very aware of the fact that there were governing human and spirit principalities who ruled as strong men over those nation. God knew they would need to contend as the stronger man against these principalities in order to take over these nations. But God also knew that though these nations were physically greater and mightier than the nation of Israel, yet with Him on the side of the Israelites no spiritual or human force could resist them.

When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites,
and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou:

And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

Deuteronomy 7:1-2

Prior to this, God had instructed Moses to send out a team to carry out a reconnaissance (spy out) of the Land of Promise and the nations in it. Ten of the twelve leaders sent on the mission came back with an evil report. They were particularly baffled by the presence of those whom they referred to as giants.

And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature.

And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

Numbers 13:32-33

The giants spoken of in Numbers 13:33 were not extraordinary tall people as many presume, but rather were people who had bullish and oppressive tendencies. The Hebrew word translated into “giants” in these scriptures is the word “Nphiyl” or in English language it is “Nephilim”, which means a “feller, bully, or tyrant”. These were men who would oppress others and take even that which the other person owned, and hence the saying in Numbers 13:32 that “…The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof;…”. It was not that the land literally swallowed up the people who lived there, but rather it was figurative speech for the hard bullying or tyranny that occurred in that region. It was figurative speech like when we talk of an individual, organization, community, or nation that squashes others who compete for similar resources or market influence. These people (giants) operated like human principalities that oppressively bullied and ruled over others who came to dwell in that land. They were seen as oppressive and ungodly principalities that used their prowess to make gain selfishly for themselves at the expense of others. The people therefore used the word “giants” in describing them during that age. Theologians believe that Nimrod (Genesis 10:8-12) was one of such principalities who existed during the building of the tower of Babel, and that he was probably the one who led the project. These are bullies (giants) just like those spoken of in Genesis 6:4-5.

There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

Genesis 6:4-5

Contrary to many people’s beliefs, these giants (Nphiyl or Nephilim) in Genesis 6:4 were not the product of angels having sexual relations with the daughters of men, but rather they were the
product of Cain’s descendants having sexual relations with Seth’s descendants. The use of the term “sons of God” in Genesis 6:2 & 4, Job 1:6, and Job 2:1 is not the same as when used for the case of a son of God who is a regenerated man. These sons of God were not angels as some may erroneously think, because the scriptures show that God does not at anytime refer to angels as sons (Hebrew 1:5), but rather as servant/ministering spirits (Hebrew 1:13-14). These sons of God in Genesis 6:2, Genesis 6:4, Job 1:6, and Job 2:1 were actually Adam’s descendants through the lineage of Seth (Genesis 5:1-3). And though they were degenerate men of fallen Adamic nature, they were referred to as sons of God (Luke 3:28) in that dispensation because they maintained both a likeness of God (were a godly people) and walked with God, even though they had fallen short of the image of God. Being sons of Adam who continued to worship (Genesis 4:25-26) the God of their father Adam who was referred to as a son of God, they also maintained the use of this title during that dispensation, unlike the lineage of Cain who departed from the true worship of God, and whose daughters were referred to as “daughters of men” in Genesis 6:2 and Genesis 6:4.

Such giants who bully and suffocate (killing or pulling down) individuals, organizations, businesses, etc, out of existence in the market place still exist in this present day in the professional, language, and geographical worlds. These present day giants (Nphyl or Nephilim) are not the true descendants of the sexual relations between the sons of Seth and the daughters of Cain (these were wiped out by the flood in Noah’s time), but just as their name suggests, they are those individuals, organizations, businesses, societal groups who act like bullies or tyrants in the nations. Through the spirit of self, they seek to enrich and make themselves great in the earth by oppressive and unrighteous rule over others. Self centeredness, greed, and unrighteous gain which proceed from the sin nature in fallen man are their propelling force. These are the modern day human giants or principalities of the kingdom of darkness, who since the fall of man have existed and have always been used by the devil as human principalities to push his devilish agenda in the earth. Majority of them might not even be aware that they are being used by the devil to serve and push his purposes, will, unrighteousness, and destruction in the earth, while a fewer proportion of them might be aware that they work for the devil.

I remember back in 1989, God ministered to me that just as He (God) was raising His army of believers in the earth, the devil was also raising his army of human agents. He told me that many of them were deceived and not even aware of whom they served, while some were consciously aware that they served the devil. God told me that the devil was raising and training this army to be as sinful, unrighteous, evil, and destructive as he (the devil) is. He said I must therefore never play games in ministry, that I should ensure that I always raise Him (God) a people who were Christ-like, as these are the type of people who would be able to resist and overcome the devil and his cohorts, and establish God’s agenda of baptizing the nations into the Godhead. He told me that a Church that is not made perfect in Christ Jesus would not be able to get the job done, but will be so weak such that they would not only be plundered by the devil’s camp, but they would also fear, faint, fall, flee, and fail. I never forgot that word from God, as it is part of why we carry out the ministry of God with focus, and a no compromise mentality and attitude.

As I continue to grow and live in the earth, I have come to see that while the spirit principalities of the devil’s kingdom are more or less the same defeated devils (Colossians 2:15) that existed time back, the human principalities of the kingdom of darkness have sometimes been reinvented by the devils. They are very much around and at work today just as they were in the day of Moses,
Elijah, and Paul. They just have new names, societal groupings, organizational brands, world or regional functional tiles, etc. Some have maintained the same names and branding they have had from generation to generation, while some are completely new in their outlook. I will not go into naming specific names, and this is not out of fear of these individuals or groups, but rather because of legal ethics and so that I am not sued for defamation, as we can use the money God gives to us for better Kingdom purposes than trying to settle lawsuits. But these present day principalities, existing in every society and nation in the earth, include some rich, influential, and powerful individuals, families (dynasties), businesses, organizations, commissions (of various sorts), societies, cultic and occult groups, banks, movements, elite groups or associations, etc. These principalities of darkness also having their organizational presence and structure on professional (strategically seeking to dominate the professional nations), international (world), continental, national, regional, and localized levels. Some of them are not even aware of the spiral web of their associations and even think that they are operating solo, but the devil who is the architect of it knows it’s all intertwined together as a worldwide structure for the antichrist to use to achieve the devil’s purpose.

Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

2 Corinthians 2:11

Like I wrote earlier, I need to remind us that my aim is not to mislead us into spending a greater part of our time researching all these groups, as we do not so much need to know the so many intricate details about them, but just enough to be aware of their existence and their basic operations. They are just the reinvention of what was before in earlier generations of men, and as God brought them down in previous generations so shall He do again in this present generation and others to come. We should spend more time in developing intimate fellowship with God, so that God can reveal to us who He is, His Kingdom, who we are in Him, what He has given to us, and what He wants us to do in the earth, and how to do it.

That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power,

Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church,

Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

Ephesians 1:17-23

It is this accurate knowledge, understanding, and wisdom from God that will cause the Church of Christ in the earth to awake to our fullness of being and responsibilities in God. The Church
of Jesus Christ is like a sleeping giant which has began to awake out of sleep, and who when they come into maturity, equipping, and right positioning in Christ, shall contend with and take over the nations of the earth from the oppressive and selfish rule of the devil’s spirit and human principalities.

Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,
Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

Ephesians 5:14-17

The saints or believers who intend to be part of this army of Kingdom Principalities who will influence, reconcile, and baptize the nations to God must be built (matured, equipped, and positioned) into becoming the stronger man who disarms these principalities and delivers the nations (with their communities, geography, resources, and civilizations) from their influence. These saints must not make the same mistake which the ten Israelite spies in Numbers 13:33 made when they perceived themselves as a lesser Principality than the Nphiyl (giant/bullish Principality). They had a wrong image of who they were, forgetting that in the eyes of God Israel was God’s chosen people and therefore greater than other nations in the earth

And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

Numbers 13:33

Each saint must first perceive his/her self as the stronger man/Principality, who has come from a Kingdom above all Kingdoms. We must see ourselves as God sees us, knowing who we are in Christ, our true positioning in Christ as the highest Principalities in this dispensation and that which is to come.

For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

Proverbs 23:7

And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

Ephesians 2:6

Moses could not operate as a Principality above Pharaoh until he allowed God to change his (Moses’) perspective of himself in relation to pharaoh. Moses had to see himself as a god, sent as a representative of the great God, and not as commoner begging nobility.

And the Lord said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet.

Exodus 7:1
The saints must see themselves as being of higher and heavenly nobility than the spirit and human principalities of darkness. The Bible says we are gods (Psalm 82:6), like the resurrected Christ (1 John 4:17), and have the mind of Christ (1 Corinthians 2:16). Therefore, we should approach our assignment as heavenly and Kingdom advanced beings having the heart, character, righteousness, mind, power, excellence, and glory of God. This means we should approach it with the reality of coming from a higher paradigm, culture (order of life), and civilization. You cannot effectively influence, lead, or takeover a community or civilization that is more advanced than you. Though this is a hard truth, yet it is a principle which must be considered when attempting to baptize any people or nation. To baptize a people unto God you must always come from a higher paradigm, culture, and civilization, this way you end up becoming the bull that the other cows try to emulate (an African proverb), and your lifestyle/culture ends up influencing them and becoming their culture. Jesus Christ during His earthly ministry always approached His assignment with this kind of perspective. His paradigm was heavenly and He thought, talked, and lived like God on the earth.

He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all.

John 3:31

And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

John 8:23

Though these giants or principalities in the earth may seemingly look mightier than the saints or Church, we must have a Caleb and Joshua kind of revelation and attitude of heart. This is the same attitude that David had against Goliath, which caused him to act differently from both King Saul and the other Israelite soldiers, and to arise to take on the challenge and defeat Goliath (1 Samuel 17).

And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding good land.

If the Lord delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which floweth with milk and honey.

Only rebel not ye against the Lord, neither fear ye the people of the land: for they are bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the Lord is with us: fear them not.

Numbers 14:6-9

But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

Numbers 14:24

This kind of attitude and revelation of heart is also why Caleb at the age of eighty five could still...
request for his inheritance in the mountain of Hebron, and take possession of this mountain region which was the habitation of giants.

Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the Lord spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the Anakims were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: if so be the Lord will be with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the Lord said.

And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance.

Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite unto this day, because that he wholly followed the Lord God of Israel.

And the name of Hebron before was Kirjatharba; which Arba was a great man among the Anakims. And the land had rest from war.

Joshua 14:12-15

God’s wants to exalt his Church and people in the earth as principalities over all the professional, geographical, and language based nations, such that the inhabitants (communities) from all the nations, even the advanced nations of the earth, would flow into the Church of God to be discipled into God’s ways.

Thus saith the Lord of hosts; It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Lord, and to seek the Lord of hosts: I will go also.

Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Lord of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the Lord.

Thus saith the Lord of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you.

Zechariah 8:20-23

God is raising Kingdom principalities like never seen before and which will astonish the world. In God’s eye every born again believer in Christ is supposed to be raised as a Principality for God over the nations. God is a specialist at raising people who seem like nobodies into becoming Principalities. He is the same God who raised Abraham as a Principality who went to war against five Kings. God desires for every saint to operate as a God-like Principality over their professional, geographical, and language based nations.

A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the Lord will hasten it in his time.

Isaiah 60:22
In that day shall the Lord defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the Lord before them.

Zachariah 12:8
14
God desires to reconcile the nations to Himself. This includes reconciling the respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources of the nations to His purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God) for them, in alignments with His will (agenda and blue print), to function in His righteousness (order, etc), and restored to His standard of excellence. This is the task of reforming all deformations in the earth and it is God’s present business on earth, the business of “Re”.

The Church as God’s Main Vessels for Carrying Out Reconciliation

God has both enlisted and delegated to the Church of Jesus Christ to carry out this work of reformation which Jesus Christ Himself had earlier began. The Church of Jesus Christ is the bride of Christ, and we are therefore His suitable helper who will work with Him to fulfill His business of “Re” in the earth. We were made new creatures in Christ not only so that we could escape the corruption of sin and death, and be reconciled to God, but also so that we can carry out the ministry of reconciling the world to God.

Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God.

2 Corinthians 5:17-20

This assignment includes the baptism of the nations (geographical, professional, and language based) and their inhabitants/communities of creatures, into the image and likeness of the Godhead.

And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Matthew 28:18-20

This task is to be pursued by the Church of Jesus Christ until once again God’s will and kingdom is established over the earth (its communities, civilizations, resources, and geography), as He
originally intended (Revelation 11:15).

After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

Matthew 6:9-10

As seen from the conversation between Jesus Christ and Peter in Matthew 16:15-18, it will take a Christ-like people to partner with Jesus Christ (Amos 3:3, 2 Corinthians 6:14-16, Ephesians 2:10), in carrying out this reformatory task of reconciling and baptizing the nations to God. It is only a Christ-like Church, or better put, a Christ-like people, whom the gates of hell (the kingdom of darkness) will not be able to resist.

He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?
And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.
And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.
And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock (the revelation of Christ) I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

Matthew 16:15-18

THE CHRIST-LIKE BELIEVER AS A REFORMER

Reconciling the nations to God is not an assignment for the United Nations (we appreciate what they have done so far), or for some political party of any nation of the world, but rather it is an assignment for every Christ-like born again believer who is called and sent to any of the different professional, geographical, and language based nations. These are those believers in Christ who have been empowered to walk and work like the resurrected Jesus Christ would if He were to come back to the earth today, and they would therefore walk in the supernatural ability and dimension of God needed to completely break the devil’s rule and corruption over the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources of the professional, language-based, and geographical nations.

Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

1 John 4:17

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Galatians 2:20

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

John 14:12

The saints called to each of these Professional nations should also be the Kingdom reformers who
lead the reformation on these different fronts, till we see these nations in existence on the earth as it is in heaven. Although it may look like an impossible task, yet God says He would do it with and through us, and nothing shall be impossible to them that believe God.

I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee.
And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.
I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.
By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.
And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

Exodus 23:27-31

And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chanaan, he divided their land to them by lot.

Acts 13:19

The scriptures are full of numerous examples of saints of God whom God used in previous dispensations of the Kingdom of God to bring some form of reformation to their professional worlds. Some of these examples include the patriarch Abraham, Joseph the son of Jacob, Joseph the carpenter, Joseph of Arimathaea, Daniel the statesman prophet, Queen Esther, Deborah the judge, etc.

And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and of Barak, and of Samson, and of Jephthae; of David also, and Samuel, and of the prophets:
Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions.
Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

Hebrews 11:32-34

God has a ministry for every believer to be actively involved in reaching out to reconcile to God one or more of the professional, geographical, or language based nations. Yet, not everyone who says that they are a Christian fits this category. No, not every born again believer in Christ nor even Five-fold minister of the gospel fits this category, but only those believers in Christ who have become mature, well equipped, and rightly positioned in Christ. These are saints of God (born again believers) who have been trained, transformed, and developed into Ambassadors for Christ to the nations, and who will manifest in the image and likeness of the risen Christ. These are those Christ-like believers who are called to go as Christ’s representatives to reconcile and reform the professional, language, and geographical based nations to God. Every groom must prepare his
bride so that the bride can be suitably equipped to play her role (ministry) in the man’s ministry; likewise Jesus Christ must prepare His Church to be a suitable helper in His work of reformation.

To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

Colossians 1:27-28

Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

Ephesians 5: 25-27

THE MAKE-UP OF THESE REFORMERS

These saints will have a Christ-like and Kingdom nature which will influence a Christ-like and kingdom transformation process within them. This Christ-like and kingdom transformation will develop in them a Christ-like and Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires (God’s heartbeat), motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture. These reformed transformation parameters built into the saints will enable them to effect the desired reformation and orchestrate the building of a Kingdom civilization over the professional, geographical, and language based nations. They would arise and shine as light to dissipate the darkness that has engulfed the nations as they solve the problems in the world. They will be carriers of a Kingdom reformation to the deformation in the nations.

In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

John 1:4--5

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Matthew 5:16

These saints will not be able to reform the nations beyond their own level of personal reformation in God. They will only be able to baptize the nations to the degree to which they themselves have been baptized into the Godhead. They will only be able to establish God’s Kingdom over the earth to the degree to which they have submitted to God’s Kingdom. They cannot transform the nations into an Eden (delight and pleasure) for God more than they have been transformed into an Eden for God. This means that they cannot influence the nations to worship, reflect, and serve God more than they worship God as His Priests, reflect God as His sons, and serve God as His Kings in the earth. This is why they must not only be Christ-like but they must also be mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God.
But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

1 Peter 2:9

Neither can they realign the nations to God’s will, righteousness, and standards of excellence which they do not know nor walk in. This is partly why I say that these saints themselves must have undergone personal Kingdom transformation as they will not be able to transform others beyond the measure of Christ-likeness and Kingdom transformation of their paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture, and civilization. Saints who are not mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God will not be able to carry out this reformation, reconciliation, and transformation of the nations. This is because you can only give what you have, you cannot give what you don’t have, and you can only transform or bring people into the reality of your quality of walk or fellowship with God.

Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

Acts 3:6

That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

(For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

1 John 1:1-3

Reformers Reform the Deformations

These saints will also have to know what relevant reformation are needed to change the unique and specific deformations in the professional, geographical, and language based nations they are sent to reform. Because God’s present business on earth is the business of “Re", then it is important for each saint to study and understand the type and level of deformation they will be reforming in the community, geography, resources, and civilization they are sent to, before they engage in the reformation process. It is as they solve these problems in the nations that the light of God will shine forth through them, solving the darkness or problems in the world, and this will attract the gentiles and Kings to them just like the queen of Sheba was attracted to the light shining in Solomon.

Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee.

For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.
And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

Isaiah 60:1-3

There is always some deformation we are sent to reform over any individual (e.g. the paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture), community, geography, resource, or civilization. This is one of the technologies applied by Nehemiah in successfully rebuilding the city walls of Jerusalem after the captivity in Babylon. Nehemiah took ample time to first secretly go out by night round about Jerusalem to study the extent of damage to the city walls. This gave him good knowledge and understanding of what he was up against and wisdom into what he needed to do to execute his assignment.

And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king’s pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.

Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

Nehemiah 2:12-16

Likewise, we must take time under the inspiration and insight of the Holy Ghost to study to know the kind and level of deformation over the communities, geography, resource, and civilizations of the nations we have been sent to if we are to effectively execute the business of “Re” over these nations. Then we shall be able to know the type and areas of reformation needed to combat the deformation. We shall also be able to know the strengths needed to carry out this work of restoration. We will know what needs to be repaired or restored and how it needs to be done. These saints will need to think out of the box of present world solutions if they are to bring forth new solutions to the world’s problems. They will need to operate in the mind of Christ even as they think critically, analytically, and come up with credible solutions.

To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

Titus 1:4-5

A proper and precise study of the deformation and reformation will help the saints (the Church) to remain focused as we execute the Kingdom assignment given to us by God. We will not waste time beating the air playing religious or worldly games, nor engaging in activities that do not bring
the assignment given to us to the finish line.

**REFORMERS ARE SAVIOURS AND WORLD CHANGERS**

These Christ-like saints will come forth from the mountain (nation) of God’s Church like saviours bringing life to a dying world. Like my wife Pastor Esther Morakinyo always says, “The Bible does not say that the United Nations or any other national political party shall be exalted on the mountains and bring deliverance to the nations, but rather it talks of the saints bringing lasting solution and reformation to the nations and creation”.

And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the Lord’s.

*Obadiah 1:21*

The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord’s house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

*Isaiah 2:1-3*

No wonder creation (the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) is awaiting the manifestation or the showing forth of these Christ-like sons of God who will be able to walk intimately with God as His Priests, drawing His strength and reflecting His glory as His Sons, and establish the Kingdom of God over the earth as Kings for God in the earth.

For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

*Romans 8:19-21*

But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

*1 Peter 2:9*

And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

*Revelation 5:10*

These are the true world changers and reformers of the nations whom God seeks to raise in the earth.
In this dispensation of Grace and Truth Jesus Christ has called every saint into the Priestly office. This means that every saint has a Priestly ministry (assignment).

And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Revelation 5:10

But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

1 Peter 2:9

While the simple definition of a Priest is “one who offers sacrifices” yet an even more revealing definition is “one who ministers as a bridge between God and humanity”. Yes, every believer in Jesus Christ is called to be a bridge between God and creation (communities, civilizations, geography, and resources). This means that in this dispensation of Grace and Truth the saint has a priestly assignment (ministry) towards both God and their professional, geographical, and language based nations. Every believer in Christ Jesus is supposed to function as a bridge between God and his/her professional nation.

As a bridge between God and creation, the saint becomes a mediator for God towards God’s creation in his sphere of influence, and at the same time a consultant for creation seeking to consult with or to contact God. This simply means that when God wants to mediate with or contact His creation in your world of calling He comes to you, and when creation want to contact God they come to you to consult with you. When you look at the way devil’s priests operate this is what you see them doing, they act as a bridge between men and the devils whom they worship. When the devils want to contact the people they channel through their priests, and when the people want to contact the devils they consult through the devil’s priests. The priest therefore becomes the connection, conduit, or bridge through which the devils express their personality and abilities to the people, while at the same time becoming the consultant through whom the people seek for the devil’s help. This paradigm is stronger with many in third world countries whose background can relate to this practice, though the practice is also present in some of the advanced countries of the earth.

A pastor friend of mine once told me a story about how God used this analogy of a bridge to give him better understanding of his responsibility in strengthening this bridge. My friend told me that there was a young boy who had a challenge of not being able to walk with his legs. This young boy attended the Church he was pastor over, and was one of those who were first to arrive at every service. My friend further said that he once had a vision in which he saw Jesus Christ holding a packaged gift in His hands, which my friend said he immediately knew was the healing of the young disabled boy. He said he also noticed that Jesus was standing with the boy’s healing (packaged in a gift) on one end of a bridge while the young disabled boy was at the opposite end of the bridge. In the vision, my friend began to encourage Jesus Christ to carry the gift (healing) to the boy on the other end of the bridge, but He noticed Jesus did not seem to move onto the bridge.
He then inquired from Jesus Christ why He did not walk over the bridge with the gift so as to get the healing to the boy quickly. My friend said that Jesus replied “the bridge is too weak to carry me and the gift over to the other side where the boy is”. My Pastor friend said that he immediately understood that the bridge was him (the pastor). Jesus’ reply shocked my friend and caused him to re-adjust his personal priestly ministry. The river of life flowing through each born again believer will also determine how much of God and heaven we are able to channel into the earth. One of the many benefits of rivers is as a transport medium, allowing for canoes, boats, ships, etc to ferry people and goods from one place to another. Likewise the Holy Ghost helps us to bring God and heaven into manifestation in the earth through the pouring of God’s river through the believer in Christ. You can’t ferry from heaven to earth more than the strength of the bridge (you as a Priest) can support.

In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

(But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

John 7:37-39

And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

Revelation 22:1-2

Everyone needs some form of Priesthood behind them if they are to reign as Kings over their professional, geographical, or language based nations. In fact to be a strong king one must have a strong Priestly ministry supporting his or her kingship. This is practised even in the most advanced countries of the earth, and this is why people join groups like the freemasons, the illuminate, and many other such religious, faith based, or spiritual groupings, because they are aware that a strong King must be backed by a strong Priesthood. Those in the Buddhist and Hindu faith do not separate their religion from their professional practice and they strongly believe that there is a strong connection between the spirit world and success in the physical world. This is why religious practices like “Feng Shui” are fast finding their way into the professional world even amongst those in the western nations. Feng Shui originated in china as a practice from the Taoism religion, where those who believe in the practice use it to balance and use what they perceive as spiritual energies (chi) towards producing good health, fortune, and success in their daily endeavours. Today Feng Shui which is not a Kingdom practice has become socially fashionable even with some Christians who are ignorant of its origins.

I need to emphasize that there is no strong king without some form of Priesthood strengthening and sustaining his/her Kingship from behind the scenes. This Priesthood may be administered by the same person who is King (ruling over a sphere of life) or it may be administered by someone...
else who acts as a priestly covering for that same ruler. This is why even in the old dispensation of the Law whenever Israel had a strong and righteous priesthood they also had a strong King and dominance in the earth, but whenever they had a weak Priesthood they also had a weak King and were equally weak as a nation. This is because a strong Priesthood connected the Israelites with the Almightyness of God and a weak priesthood weakened their connection to God’s strengths. In the New Testament, every saint is to have a priestly ministry where they offer up certain sacrifices in fellowship to God, and these priestly practices (sacrifices of fellowship) done in secret (private intimate fellowship) with God will ultimately cause the saints to make openly displayed advancements in their God given ward (a rewarding) as Kings.

Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.

And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

Matthew 6:1-6

Some unbelievers are aware of the strengths that can be harnessed from the spiritual world, and they seek to tap into and utilise the same towards their general wellness of being and success in life. They work to add spiritual strengths to work along with their soulical (mind, emotions, and will) and physical strengths. They therefore seek to strengthen themselves spiritually by either engaging directly in some religion that would strengthen their own priestly ministry towards some deity, or by seeking for a strong Priest of a deity to cover them with his/her spiritual strength. Don’t be deceived by the corporate or professional clothing many put on, nor by the colour of one’s skin, it’s being done the world over. There is no strong king without a strong form of priest. This is why like I said earlier some people join societies like the illuminate, freemasons, religious sects, cults, etc. It’s happening all over the world/nations.

Everyone is looking for someone or something bigger or stronger than themselves to help them overcome the impossibilities or limitations they face in life. Some people put their trust in physical sciences or money, while some look to spirit beings or even human beings to give them this much needed strength and help. The truth is that all these are limited in the strengths that they can supply to us, and if not put in their proper God ordained placement they can erroneously become the people’s gods. The Godhead is the only true and living God, the creator of all things, and the only one who can supply us an unlimited strength in our time of need.
There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.

Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

Our soul waiteth for the Lord: he is our help and our shield.

Psalm 33:16-20

And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

Mark 10:27

Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

Romans 8:26

Saints need to know that some of the people they are competing with in the professional world are not only utilising soulical and physical strengths only. Many have gone beyond the use of only soulical and physical sciences as we know it, and have incorporated the use of spiritual science. When you as a believer in Christ submit a tender for a contract you need to be aware that some of those competing for the same contract or job have also invested heavily in harnessing spiritual strength and unseen forces to turn the awarding of that contract in their favour. They have sent a troop of devils to influence minds in their favour while many times the believer did not even activate one angel to influence things in his/her favour. This war is not fought with only soulical and physical strengths; we must learn to also add the spiritual strength of our God to the fight. Like a friend of mine (Pastor Ayo) says, “the spiritual realm answers to the highest bidder” - 2 Kings 3:14-27. We as saints have access to the true and only God, and as seen in 1 John 4:4, greater is He (our God) that is in us, than he that is in the world (the devil and his fallen angels). Yet in spite of this truth we do not sometimes bid high enough in the place of using acts of worship as priests of the most High God to access the wisdom and strength of our Great God in comparison to how the unbelievers bid in worship to their devils. It has become a case of the unbelievers knowing their gods more intimately than the saints know the true God, and as such we do not sometimes truly represent the Almightiness of the God we worship and serve. Our priestly ministry when properly functioning should bring us in contact with the Almightiness of our God. It should act as a bridge connecting God’s omnipotence, omnipresence, omniscience, divine nature, and alpha and omega abilities to mankind. We should be skilled in how to inquire from God and how to invoke God’s supernatural ability into manifestation in the earth. This is not a function for only the Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Pastors, and Teachers but for every born again believer in Christ Jesus. Engaging intimacy in oneness with God through our Priestly ministry is the most powerful place a person can be, because that is where we engage the greatest strength in creation, the Almightiness of God.
He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Psalm 91:1

And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

Daniel 11:32

For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

Hebrews 8:10-11

There is therefore need for every believer in Christ to build a strong personal Priestly ministry and also have a strong priestly covering from their Five-fold ministers, as this will enable them to access the supernatural abilities of God and walk in the glory dimension of God, bringing the same to play in their everyday life in their societal and professional worlds. Moses, the priests, and the elders gave the Israelites a corporate priestly covering which strengthened them with the supernatural strength of God, giving them victory as they went to battle. The strong priestly ministry of Daniel and the three Hebrew boys in Babylon gave them the edge, making them ten times better in their profession than their contemporaries. Solomon operated in wisdom higher than the heathen kings and wise men of his time. These are but some few examples of people who through a strong Priestly ministry brought God’s supernatural abilities to work in their professional worlds.

And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: tomorrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand.

So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

But Moses’ hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

Exodus17:9-13

As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams.

Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar.

And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before the king.
And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

Daniel 1:17-20

And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.

For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

1 Kings 4:29-31

The devil and the fallen angels will always work to resist the saints from breaking through in their Kingdom assignment, and therefore the saints who will carry out God’s work of reformation in the earth will require a strong Priestly ministry in order to be strengthened to resist and overcome the wicked ones. If the devil couldn’t stop Jesus Christ then he does not have the right to stop you and I. We have been made more than conquerors through the victory that Jesus Christ worked for us (Colossians 2:13-15). But we still require a strong Priestly ministry in order to access that which Jesus Christ gave us and in order to generate the strengths needed to break through any opposition of the wicked one.

For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

1 John 5:4-5

Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

James 4:7

The saints must be perfected as Priests of God, who are able to perform the following:

1) PRIESTS WHO KNOW HOW TO WORSHIP GOD

This is the ability of the saints as Priests to offer sacrifices to God, from the pure altars of their hearts, and as human temples for God.

Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

1 Peter 2:5

There are different acts of worship that the believer as a Priest must learn to offer as sacrifices in worship to God. These acts of worship vary from having a heart of reverence/worship for God (the fear of God – Hebrews 12:28), walking in obedience to God (1 Samuel 15:21-22), prayer (Acts 10:4), praise (Hebrews 13:15), studying God’s Kingdom principles (Psalm 1:2-3), fasting
(Acts 13:1-3), walking in love (Hebrews 6:10), walking in righteousness (Matthew 3:13-17), giving (Philippians 4:18), etc.

Each of these priestly practices are both acts of worship and sacrifices unto God. They are acts of worship when they are carried out from a heart showing God’s worth to Him, and they are sacrifices because the Priest denies him/herself from doing something else in order to carry out these acts.

2) Priests who are intimate friends of God

The different acts of worship of the Priest become the methods through which the saint as a Priest fellowships with God. These acts of worship should therefore be a delight to the saints as they are used by the saints to engage in fellowship with God which further builds intimacy with God. Every believer in Christ Jesus has been called into a position of oneness with God, even as Jesus Christ prayed.

Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

John 17:20-24

These acts of worship enable us to explore our new position of oneness with the Godhead, taking us from glory to glory in intimacy in oneness with God. Fellowship with the Godhead through these different acts of worship brings us into a potential place of friendship with God, as never seen or experienced before by men in other dispensations. The saint through skilful fellowship as a Priest develops intimacy with God, which breeds friendship with God.

Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends: for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

John 15:14-15

Therefore the saints need to be perfected as Christ-like Priests of the most High God, who know how to worship Him in spirit and in truth, building intimate friendship with God, which reinforces their oneness with God. This intimacy is further enhanced by the saint’s continual transformation into oneness/agreement with God in paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character,
practices, and culture (Amos 3:3).

And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? For ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

2 Corinthians 6:16

The place of intimacy in oneness with God will bring the saints into a place where they can easily access or tap into the Almightiness of God, and experience God’s awesome manifestation in the earth. Intimacy with God enables us to easily inquire of God as to His heart and mind concerning any situation, and then this teaches us to know what to do to easily invoke God into manifestation in the earth. Every saint who seeks to impact the professional nations on a supernatural level must have an intimate walk with God.

And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.

Genesis 5:22-24

By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Hebrews 11:5-6

We must remember that our proper functioning as priests for God brings God pleasure. Our walk with God pleases Him like a father or grandfather who is enjoying fellowship as he plays with his children or grandchildren.

Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to day, who uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself!

And David said unto Michal, It was before the Lord, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the Lord, over Israel: therefore will I play before the Lord.

And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

2 Samuel 6:20-22

It is God’s delight that as His friends, we engage in intimate fellowship with Him through our priestly acts of worship. Our priestly ministry brings God pleasure making us an Eden (delight or pleasure) unto God.
The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

Proverbs 15:8

The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

Psalm 147:11

As reformers we cannot influence creation back into the perfect and original state of worship when we do not enjoy that level of worship to God.
The Reformer as a Son

Every born again believer in Christ Jesus has been liberated from the sinful nature of fallen man, and translated from the kingdom of darkness to the Kingdom of light. We have been reborn as a new creature, a new type of man, a Christ-like man, and into a son of the most High God.

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:
Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

John 1:12-13

Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

Colossians 1:13

Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

2 Corinthians 5:17

We are now citizens in the Kingdom of God. Such is the classification under which anyone who gives their life to Christ (is born again) falls under. Their spirit man goes through a rebirth when they confess Jesus Christ as their Lord and Saviour, and they immediately receive the life of God (Zoe) into their spirit man. This injected life of God causes them to put on the nature of God and they are immediately restored back into the true image and likeness of God. They become the offspring of God and God becomes their father because they have His very life and nature. They are born of His Spirit (the Holy Spirit) and are therefore now the children of God.

For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.
The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:
And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

Romans 8:15-17

They are now members of God’s family; they have been adapted and are considered born into His family or household. They are heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ, meaning that they as children of God have inheritance to everything that belongs to God. Being joint heirs also means that they have joint access to everything that Jesus has access to in God. They are not co-heirs (meaning to share the inheritance in some percentage), but rather they are joint heirs (meaning that they have equal right to everything just like Jesus has right to everything).

This new man or new creature in Christ has being restored back into the image and likeness of God just like Adam was (Genesis 1:26-28), yet he is created in a higher level of glory and honour in God than Adam was created and ordained to walk in. Adam’s glory and honour was lower than
that of the Godhead and was limited to the earth, while the new man (born again believer) in Christ is created and ordained to walk in the glory of Christ, which is a position of glory in God and representative of the right hand (authority) of God.

What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

For thou hast made him (Adam) a little lower than the angels (Elohim – the Godhead), and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet:

Psalm 8:4-6

Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

Colossians 1:26-27

But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)

And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

Ephesians 2:4-6

When Adam sinned, he fell short of the glory and honour in which God ordained him to walk in (Romans 3:23). Adam now only walked in a residue of that glory as a fallen sinful man. The saints of the dispensation of the Patriarchs and the dispensation of the Law who walked with God were fallen Adamic men. They were not born again into Christ, and as such still had the sinful nature in their human spirits. Many of these walked with God as fallen Adamic men who were anointed by God to still carry out wondrous works for God. But the Bible tells us that the least of these Christ-like children of God in this dispensation of Grace and Truth is greater (because of our being and positioning in Christ) than even the greatest of these godly fallen Adamic men.

For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

Luke 7:28

While all children of God may be considered as sons of God, there is still a difference between being a child of God and being a son of God when you look at it from a deeper level. While all children of God may be considered as sons of God, yet in the Jewish culture there was a difference between a child and a son. A child was one who was born or adopted into a home and was a family member. While a son or son-ship was a term reserved for a more mature male child who had gone through some preparation processes and graduated into a mature son who could
now be given responsibility to conduct business on behalf of the family.

But as many as received him, to them gave he power (authority) to BECOME THE SONS OF GOD, even to them that believe on his name:

John 1:12

Every Jewish child was to grow up as an apprentice in the family business where they learnt the family business so as to continue with the posterity of that business (This is why John and James were also working in their fathers boat in Matthew 4:21). They not only matured in their being but also became better equipped to excellently carry out the family business. The child reached an age and stage of maturity and readiness where they were then presented to the public by their father as one who was now given the responsibility to conduct or carry out the family business, and the public was informed that these could now conduct business on behalf of the family with them. This was a kind of graduation and presentation ceremony. It is the same cultural practice we see God the Father using to introduce Jesus Christ to the Jews. God knowing that He was ministering to a Jewish people who understood this culture of presenting mature sons likewise presented Jesus to the public by approving of Jesus as one ready to carry out the business of the Fathers Kingdom. This is because as the child grew and matured (Luke 2:52), he became ready (graduated from an apprentice in the business) to take the responsibility to carry out the Fathers' business.

And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Matthew 3:16-17

While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

Matthew 17:5

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given (presented): and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, the everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.

Isaiah 9:6-7

Note that the scripture in Isaiah 9:6-7 says that the child is born, yet a son is given or presented, and the Kingdom (business) is upon the son’s (mature one’s) shoulder. “Shoulders" represent a symbol of responsibility with which the family business is carried. No one gives children the responsibility of making decisions that can affect the family business adversely, and so it is in
God’s Kingdom. The difference between children and sons in a Jewish culture was the difference in maturity and equipping which allowed the sons to be entrusted to handle family business. This is why God knowing that He was ministering to a Jewish people who understood this culture of presenting mature sons presented Jesus to the public when He approved of Jesus as one ready to carry out the business of the Fathers Kingdom (Matthew 3:17 & Matthew 17:5). This is because as the child grew and matured (Luke 2:52), he became ready (graduated from an apprentice in the business) to take the responsibility to work in the family business or carry out the Fathers’ business.

Now I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

Galatians 4:1-2

The child (not the mature son) is said not to be different from a servant when it comes to wielding authority and power, but is normally put under tutors (to help bring him to maturity) and under governors (to help him manage his inheritance) till he comes to a place of maturity when he is better equipped to be entrusted to handle his inheritance by himself. It is the same spiritually with being a child and a son in God’s Kingdom. A Son is a mature one who is ready to use his inheritance, authority, and power wisely and responsibly. He/she has being exercised into maturity and equipping to properly govern the Kingdom.

Every born again child of God who will be used as a reformer must likewise come into maturity as a son of God. These are the ones who will have developed the strengths to successfully carry out the mission of reconciling the nations to God. They will walk and work like the resurrected Christ in the earth and as His true ambassadors. The world will see in them the person of the Godhead and the glory of God radiating through them. Everywhere they go they will radiate God’s glory (everything He is and everything He has), and this is how the glory of God will cover the earth/nations. This happens when the saints are trained to walk in the glory realm of God.

For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

Romans 8:18-19

Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

Hebrews 1:3

For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

Habakkuk 2:14

Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee.
For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

Isaiah 60:1-3

Those who take short cuts in this area of Christ-like development normally end up failing in their Kingdom assignments like Samson. This is because they lack the strengths of maturity that come from being a son of God which are crucial for both accomplishing and sustaining a Kingdom assignment.

These Sons of God called to reconcile the different nations will be:

1) **MATURE IN CHRIST**

The word Christian was a name given to the disciples of Jesus Christ by the unbelievers in Antioch. The name “Christian” means “little Christ”, or “Christ-like”.

And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

Acts 11:26

Note also that as the name “disciple” implies, the disciples in Antioch were being disciplined by being taught to imbibe the word or teachings of Christ into their daily lifestyle. They must therefore have been living and walking like Jesus Christ in order for them to have been called Christians.

In reality, to be called a Christian is not because you are a member of a local Church, but rather that you think, walk, live, and act like Christ. This is what it means to be Christ-like, which is to be endowed (anointed) with the character, wisdom, and power of God. These saints are those who not only possess these genes of Christ, but who have also developed and manifest these same strengths. Some of the genes of Christ are: a pure heart, godly character, righteousness, the mind of God, the power of God, the excellence of God’s Kingdom, the glory of God, the apostolic dimension of Christ, the prophetic dimension of Christ, the evangelistic dimension of Christ, the pastoral dimension of Christ, and the teaching dimension of Christ. (There is more revelation on the genes of Christ in my book “The Christ man”). These genes of Christ give us the strength to do the will of God as Christ-like reformers in the earth.

But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

1 Corinthians 1:24

Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

Colossians 1:11

These Christ-like saints are also those who have undergone a transformation process in which they have put on and imbied a Christ-like and Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives,
attitudes/character, practices, and culture. These parameters enable them to be able to build a
Kingdom civilization over their own lives and their world (professional, geographical, or language
based). These renewed parameters enable the saint to walk in oneness or agreement with God,
to know and to do the will of God.

And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your
mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Romans 12:2

Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

Amos 3:3

These are saints who have gained the mastery over their spirit, soul, and body, having brought
them into the proper order and functioning of the Holy Spirit in relation to each other. This enables
them to function as true Spirit led men and women who are able to channel the strength of the
Holy Ghost into their everyday life as Christ-like Kingdom reformers.

Abstain from all appearance of evil.

And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit
and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus
Christ.

1 Thessalonians 5:22-23

And they that are Christ’s have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.
If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

Galatians 5:24-25

For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

Romans 8:14

These saints have been perfected (brought to a state of maturity) in Christ-likeness which causes
them to live, walk, and manifest in the anointing of the resurrected Christ in their professional
worlds of calling.

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have
dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle,
and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.
So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male
and female created he them.

Genesis 1:26-27

To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery
among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:
Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that
we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

Colossians 1:27-28
Imagine what it would be like to have Jesus Christ today walking and working in the earth as a minister in any of the professional nations. This is God’s same picture and model of the saints whom He will use to bring about a reformation in the professional, geographical, and language based nations. These saints will not all be Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Pastors, and Teachers, but saints who having being perfected and walking in the genetic strengths of Christ they will reflect or radiate the person and the glory of God (everything God is and everything God has), shining as a bright star in their respective professional, geographical, and language based nations of calling and in the earth at large. This will attract the Kings and people of those nations to them to learn of the ways of God, just like the queen of Sheba was attracted by the glory of King Solomon.

Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

1 John 4:17

Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee.

For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

Isaiah 60:1-3

In the same way a manufacturer puts his trade mark on his product so that people can identify who the manufacturer of the product is, God has put his trade mark or a reflection of Himself on everything He created. Yes, all of creation was made to reflect God, and God being the first manufacturer He put His trade mark on all His creation.

All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy saints shall bless thee.

They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;
To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.

Psalm 145:10-13

It is due to the fall of Lucifer and man that creation fell short of this perfect reflection of God. That is why while we can see the majesty and fear of God in the lion yet at the same time we see the devouring nature of the devil in the same lion (Hosea 11:10 & 1 Peter 5:8).

2) KINGDOM FATHERS

God is the Father (one who brings forth) of all creation as seen in Colossians 1:16, even the devils were made as good angels. He is the Father of man as a creation.

Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live?

Hebrews 12:9
Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

Luke 3:38

God the Father being the Father of all spirits and creatures is also responsible to sustain, nurture, protect, and govern over what He has brought forth.

Sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God: 
Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains. 
He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.

Psalm 147:7-9

In order to execute these functions more effectively in the earth, God the Father must delegate these functions or duties to some of His creatures who carry out the role of Father towards His other creatures. This is seen both amongst humans and also amongst other creatures (animals, etc) of God. Therefore, what these delegated fathers actually have been given is custodianship over these creations of God. The creation in reality belongs to God, who is their creator and heavenly Father, while the delegated father must give account to the heavenly Father for his/her stewardship of fatherhood.

Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.

Psalm 127:3

Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

Hebrews 13:17

In God’s plan every son of God is supposed to mature into fatherhood where they are able to reproduce other sons for God. Therefore fathers are sons who are mature in Christ and able to father other sons in Christ. This implies that they are able to perfect (mature, fully equip, and rightly position) other believers into becoming mature Christ-like sons of God, who possess and have developed the genes of God.

Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

Colossians 1:28

For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel. 
Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me. 
For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church.

1 Corinthians 4:15-17
These are who we refer to as ‘Kingdom fathers’, who are able to reproduce Christ-like saints under their covering, raising them into mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings in their professional, geographical, and language based nations of calling. These people are used by God to also replenish the earth with a new breed or generation of Christ-like people for God. Part of the Church’s mandate is to replenish the earth with a Christ-like people. This is part of the commission given to the Church to baptize the nations (professional, geographical, and language based) in to God.

And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and **replenish the earth**, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

*Genesis 1:28*

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

*Matthew 28:19-20*

These Kingdom fathers should be able to skillfully carry out the functions of a Kingdom father, which is to bring forth, nurture, provide for, guide and govern, and to protect the new Christ-like generation of Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings they are raising in their nations of calling. They will know how to disciple such saints into becoming not only mature Christ-like sons of God who have developed the genes and transformation parameters of God, but also into Kingdom fathers who are able to father other sons for God. You can read my book on the ministry of fathers for more insight into fatherhood ministry.

Being a Kingdom father is not about raising a people for yourself, your organization, the Church or denomination you belong to, but it’s about raising a Christ-like people for God. Yes, while they may be raised and serve under your home, your organization, the Church you belong to, etc, yet you must be conscious as a father that you are raising them for God and for His Kingdom purpose. You prepare and perfect them to be able to effectively worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will per-time for them, in His righteousness, and to His standard of excellent glory.

And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.

And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to **turn the hearts of the fathers to the children**, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to **make ready a people prepared for the Lord**.

*Luke 1:16-17*

Both God and the devil are working to infiltrate, influence, and rule over the professional, geographical, and language based nations. They seek to accomplish this by replenishing these nations with a generation of people who represent their respective Kingdoms. To accomplish this they must raise fathers who will spread and inject many with the spiritual genes/seed of their respective kingdoms. God is raising Kingdom fathers who will go into the professional, geographical, and language based nations, raising Him a new breed or generation of Kingdom
Principalities who will influence and govern these nations with the Kingdom of God.

And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations (fathers) of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

Isaiah 58:12

This why every reformer must not only be a son of God who will radiate God’s glory in the earth, but must also grow into becoming a Kingdom father whom God will use to reproduce and replenish the nations with many more Christ-like Priests, Sons (who also grow into fathers), and Kings. These are saints in the professional nations of Government and Military; Industry, Commerce, and Finance; Arts, Media, and Entertainment; Family; Sports; Science, Technology, and Education; and the Life-givers, who will replenish their professional worlds with a new Christ-like people for God. This will not only help to reconcile these nations to God, but will also form a greater covering of God over these nations.

Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

Matthew 5:13

God made man in His image and to function in His likeness (Genesis 1:26-27). It pleases God and brings Him pleasure when mankind and all His creation reflect the different attributes of their maker, just like a parent takes pleasure in seeing his/her child developing in human ability like walking, speaking, intelligence, etc. When these sons of God also mature into Kingdom fathers who now reproduce other Christ-like Sons for God it again gives God more pleasure just like a grandparent rejoices in his/her grandchildren. Walking in maturity of fatherhood and son-ship makes us an Eden (delight or pleasure) unto our God.

They that are of a forward heart are abomination to the Lord: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.

Proverbs 11:20

For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

2 Peter 1:17

Lying lips are abomination to the Lord: but they that deal truly are his delight.

Proverbs 12:22

As reformers we will not be able to reform creation back into a state of reflection of God more than we have been reformed into reflecting God.
LIFEGIVERS
(Five-fold, Helps Ministry, & Healers)

Industry, Commerce, & Finance

Family

Government & Military

Sports

Arts, Media, & Entertainment

Science, Technology, & Education
The Reformer as a King

Every saint is called to be a King for God through whom God will enforce and administrate His Kingdom over the professional, geographical, and language based nations of the earth. This includes the dominion of God over the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources of these nations.

And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Revelation 5:10

But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

1 Peter 2:9

God made man to govern the earth and all its communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. This was always God’s intent for man. He made man after His own image and in His own likeness so that man could walk and work on the earth the same way God did in heaven, as well as get the same results of governance that God had in heaven. This way He enabled man with the ability to govern the earth as God governed heaven. Man was to govern the earth on behalf of God, as a regent for God over the earth.

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis 1:26-28

The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord’s: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

Psalm 115:16

Had Adam and Eve not fallen to sin, there would have been no need to reconcile the nations to God, and as such no need to again enforce (re-plant) the Kingdom of God over the earth and its communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. This is because at that time it all already belonged to God and operated under God’s dominion. Adam and his offspring would only have had the task of being at the helm of governing or administrating God’s kingdom over the rest of creation on the earth just as it was commanded them in the beginning of the dispensation of the Second Eden. Every man and woman born of Adam and Eve would have been raised and positioned to rule over some ward or area of life. This ward (charge, office, or area of jurisdiction) could be over some professional and geographical area in the earth (remember there were no language based
nations as everyone probably would have spoken the same tongue – Genesis 11:1). They would have governed on behalf of God over the communities (includes all other creatures), civilizations, geography, and resources in that ward.

What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?
For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.
Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet:
All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;
The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

Psalm 8:4-8

This would have included governing God’s Kingdom over their fellow mankind but from their area of assigned tasks or ward. They would have had to govern over their families, fellowship groups, groups of fellow workers, etc. Don’t misconstrue dominion for oppression - just because some people have abused dominion in its pure form. The dominion we are talking about is not oppressive rule but God’s direct or indirect rule through His delegated authority.

(For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

1 Timothy 3:5

Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

1 Timothy 5:7

Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation.
Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.
Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you.

Hebrews 13:7, :17, & :24

But because of the sin of Adam, authority over the earth was delivered from man to Satan who then became the ruler of the present world system, also known as the “kosmos”. The kosmos world is powered by the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eye, and the pride of life. This is also what led to a corrupted form of dominion on the earth and oppressive governance.

Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

John 14:30
Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

Ephesians 2:2

For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

1 John 2:16

This world system governs over a great portion of the un-liberated nations (professional, geographical, and language based) and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. It is the system through which the devil rules and manipulates the nations and all that is in them. This is the strength through which the devils rule, and without it they would not be able to rule over the nations and their glory (communities, civilizations, geography, and resources). The devil favours those who are of his nature and who compromise to worship, reflect, and serve him, allowing them to partake of and to rule over the nations and their glory. The devil always works to corrupt or resist those who are not walking with or working for him, stopping them from having access and rule over the nations and all the glory within them.

Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them:

And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

Matthew 4:8-9

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

1 Peter 5:8-9

But Jesus Christ defeated the devil through His death and resurrection, and has taken the authority back and given to His saints the right (power of attorney) to rule with Him over the earth and all its nations. By recreating us into a new Christ-like man, God has brought us into a higher seat of authority than where Adam or the devil operated in. This new seat of authority that the saint has inherited in Christ Jesus overrides any authority that the devil had over any creation in the earth (communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) as the believer sits in the highest level of ruler-ship, authority, power, dominion, or name in creation.

Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

John 16:11

Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

John 12:31

Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;
And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

Colossians 2:14-15

Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)
And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

Ephesians 2:5-6

And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power,
Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,
Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:
And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church,
Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

Ephesians 1:19-23

And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power:

Colossians 2:10

And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power (authority) is given unto me in heaven and in earth.
Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:
Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Matthew 28:18-20

And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

Romans 8:17

And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.
And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

Matthew 16:18-19

By the born again experience (rebirth) in Christ Jesus every saint has been given a name (the person of Christ, the authority of Christ, and the power of Christ) exceedingly far above that of
Adam, the devils, and any other creature. They are therefore to once again regain influence and rule for God over the entire earth and all creation. This includes the professional, geographical, and language based nations together with their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources. Every believer in Christ has a part to play in this ministry of reconciliation as I mentioned in an earlier chapter of this book. We are all God’s ambassadors to our different nations of calling and the other nations, and we are to execute the victory for which Jesus Christ died, “the reconciliation of the world back to God”.

And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

Colossians 1:20

To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God.

2 Corinthians 5:19-20

The saints execute this mandate of the business of “Re” towards all professional nations, language based nations, and the geographical nations. It is not a mandate for only the Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Pastors, and Teachers but for every born again believer in Christ Jesus called to reconcile the nations of Government and Military; Arts, Media, and Entertainment; Sports; Family; Science, Technology, and Education; Industry, Commerce, and Finance; and the Life-givers as well. Believers are the world changers through whom God desires to work to reshape the landscape (communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) of their respective nations. They are reformers who bring reformation to a deformed nation.

And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the Lord’s.

Obadiah 1:21

And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations (fathers) of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach. The restorer of paths to dwell in.

Isaiah 58:12

Every believer in Christ Jesus in their personal daily activity is either helping to bring about the advancement of the Kingdom of God or the advancement of the Kingdom of darkness. You may be doing this consciously or unconsciously, but the fact remains that you are either working for God or for the devil; there is no in-between. I have always emphasized that “if you go to Rehabs house (house of prostitutes or the world) without a Kingdom mission in your focus, then you will end up doing what people do in Rehab's house (prostituting with the devil and the world)”. As explained in the chapter on “Giants in the Land” in this book, there are two Kingdoms at war, the Kingdom of God and the kingdom of darkness, and at every point in time you are advancing the battle on only one side. If you are not helping to bring about a reformation or refreshing for God in the earth, then you are not helping in the advancing of God’s Kingdom, and you are acting as one
who is not useful (Kingdom Useless) to the Kingdom. This does not please God.

So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold (like cold water which was used for bringing refreshing) nor hot (like hot water which was used for bringing healing or reformation to the human body), I will spue thee out of my mouth.

Revelation 3:16

Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour (your functioning), wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing (Kingdom useless), but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

Matthew 5:13

Unfortunately, many born again believers in Christ Jesus, consciously or unconsciously work for the devil and his purposes through the execution of their daily secular or professional jobs/businesses. This is because the activities they are involved in ensure that they use their energy, wisdom, and talents to strengthen and advance the devil’s Kingdom at their workplace. This is the devil’s strategy; to use the believers as batteries in running (powering) his kingdom just like we see in the first movie of “The Matrix”, where computers were using humans as batteries to power their computer world. This is typified in the story of Nebuchadnezzar when he took away the Israelites from Israel and used them to build his own kingdom, while leaving the basest (lowest, poorest, and illiterate) of the Israelites in the land knowing that they did not have developed in them, what it took to rebuild Israel. Nebuchadnezzar also left them in the desolated land expecting them to farm produce which would still be used to feed and empower his Kingdom.

And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers: and the king of Babylon took him in the eighth year of his reign.

And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king’s house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the Lord, as the Lord had said.

And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save the poorest sort of the people of the land.

And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king’s mother, and the king’s wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.

And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

2 Kings 24:12-16

This is the same strategy that the devil uses today to ensure that the Church of Jesus Christ is deprived of the necessary human resources, finances, etc, needed to build the Church into its full glory in the earth. Yet, many believers in Christ oblivious of this strategy refuse to give their strength towards serving in the Church, and even boast of their personal riches which the devil
has given to them as an allowance for serving in his court. Such is the case of King Jehoiachin who, though under house arrest in Babylon, was still given an allowance and was placed on a throne higher than those under captivity in Babylon. This is in no way the throne or life that God had ordained for Jehoiachin King of Judah, and was low in glory when compared to the glory of King David and King Solomon. He should have been leading Israel and Judah into God’s full glory as a Kingdom, and this would have made the Babylonian king’s gifts and allowance look pitiable. Jehoiachin King of Judah was actually deceived and was what we would call a glorified slave in Babylon. Such is the story of many believers in Christ Jesus. You may boast of having a large house, cars, etc but what is that in comparison to the true and full purpose for which Jesus Christ redeemed you? And even if you still boast that you gave a tithe to your local Church, then what is the overall impact of the $100,000 you gave in comparison to the impact of the $ 30 million (20% of the 150 million dollars the company made as profit) that the Muslim you worked for gave to his mosque (a good Muslim gives more than 10%). You missed attending Church services when you made your money, divorced your wife, slept with prostitutes, cheated in your daily business, and also refused to use your workplace to advance the Kingdom of God both towards your colleagues and your clients. It’s even a wonder that you still gave that tithe. Ask yourself if you are indeed a glorified slave of the devil (Nebuchadnezzar) and his world system (Babylon)?

And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month,
that Evilmerodach king of Babylon in the year that he began to reign did lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;
And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon;
And changed his prison garments: and he did eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.
And his allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

2 Kings 25:27-30

This does not mean a believer in Christ cannot work in an organization or business under an unbeliever, but rather that the believer must know that he/she is there to carry out and pursue a Kingdom assignment. If there is no Kingdom assignment in what you do in your daily profession, then I tell you there must be a devilish assignment, and this is true whether you are conscious of it or not. Daniel, the state man in Babylon; Queen Esther; and Joseph who became prime minister in Egypt are examples of people who though they served under idol worshipping kings, yet at specific times and during specific events carried out Kingdom assignments for God from their positions of influence within their professional duties. We being Kings in this new dispensation of Grace and Truth should make it our daily lifestyle to use our position of profession to advance God’s Kingdom daily.

The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of Gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.
Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made
him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel sat in the gate of the king.

Daniel 2:47-49

Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?

Then Esther bade them return Mordecai this answer,

Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish.

Esther 4:13-16

Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life.

And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity (the lineage through which Jesus Christ would come with greater Kingdom restoration) in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

Genesis 45:5 & :7

The Bible records many more men and women who were used by God to bring forth and sustain the Kingdom of God over their professional, geographical, and language based nations. These other examples spiral through the different Kingdom dispensations that have been in the earth, such as Noah, Abraham, Joseph, Moses, Deborah the judge, King David, Joseph of Arimathaea, Paul the Apostle, etc. Those whom God will use to bring about a reformation in the nations will be transformed into Kingdom principalities who through God, they will subdue the giants in the land (nations) like David subdued Goliath and thereby becoming the new principalities and influencers over the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources of their nations.

Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions.

Hebrews 11:33

Believers in Christ Jesus need to know and understand that they have been given talents, wisdom, and energy to serve God and bring His Kingdom and will over God’s creation through their professional calling. These saints as kingdom principalities will accomplish their Kingdom assignments by skillfully and consciously utilizing the wisdom, authority, power, talent, dominion, and name of the resurrected Christ given to them. These spiritual blessings that God has empowered the saints with, coupled with their soulical, physical, and relational strengths become
the tools that the saints will use to bring in and sustain the Kingdom of God over their worlds/nations.

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:

Ephesians 1:3

Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, honour, and glory, and blessing.

Revelation 5:12

The believers as reformers of their nations must first invade these nations with the Kingdom of God and then administrate the same over every area of the nations. They must plant the Kingdom and then nurture or cultivate it into maturity. They will enforce the Kingdom over their nations and then govern it. They will introduce the Kingdom and then administrate it. This is the principle of bringing forth fruit and then ensuring that what you bring forth is also sustained, and this way the Kingdom of God will have posterity over the nations. Many moves of God that have brought the Kingdom into manifestation over some area or sphere of life have been aborted because care was not taken to also sustain the manifestation of the Kingdom of God over that area of life using this principle.

Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

John 15:16

These Kings as reformers will therefore carry out two main functions of a king. These functions are:

1) AS KINGDOM AGENTS AND SOLDIERS WHO PROPAGATE AND ESTABLISH THE KINGDOM OF GOD

The saints as Kings must work to enforce the reign of the Kingdom of God over their nations. They are to skillfully introduce and propagate the reign of the Kingdom of God over an individual, communities, geographies, resources, civilizations, regions, etc.

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Matthew 6:10 & :33

They champion this conquest like the Kings of ancient times who headed and led their armies into battle both in the defense and in the expansion of their Kingdoms. This is why the saints are referred to as soldiers in God’s army.

Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may
please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

2 Timothy 2:3-4

Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labour, and fellowsoldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants.

Philippians 2:25

And to our beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellowsoldier, and to the church in thy house:

Philemon 1:2

The saints are God’s Kingdom agents and soldiers whom God will use as weapons in His hands to destroy the world system (Babylon) and deliver the professional, geographical, and language based nations from its oppressive rule. The axe in the hand of God must become strong, skilled, swift, sharpened, and stealth as a vessel suitable and fit for God’s use. These are saints who are readily dependable, low maintenance, and high impact in their deployment on kingdom missions. They are mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned to skillfully plant or enforce God’s Kingdom over the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources of their assigned nations.

Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the Lord.

Jeremiah 51:20-24

Care must be taken to mention here that our warfare as saints is not a carnal one but rather a spiritual battle. We are not wrestling against flesh and blood (humans) but against spiritual principalities, etc (Ephesians 6:12). As Kingdom Agents working also as soldiers for Christ Jesus, the saints are to dismantle and destroy the kingdom of darkness, and in its place establish the Kingdom of God. They accomplish this by introducing and influencing Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitude CHARACTER, practices, culture/lifestyle, patterns, and civilizations over their respective nations, replacing those that govern the darkness that previously existed. This way they dismantle the devil’s governing civilization over their nations.

(For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)
Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

2 Corinthians 10:4-5

Or else how can one enter into a strong man’s house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

Matthew 12:29

Every believer has being ordained by God to be fruitful as in Genesis 1:28 & John 15:16. This is the act of bringing forth into the earth certain goods or services in the place of their ministry as Kings and Priests for God. As Kings, the believers act as God’s representatives, birthing into the earth God ordained and designed goods and/or services which both meet the needs of men and also help bring about an advancement or reformation to their world. These goods/services will also bring solutions to the deformations in the earth. These heavenly goods and services therefore help to produce a heavenly like community, civilization, geography, and resources in the earth, which is also another part of our being fruitful in our Kingly assignment.

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

Matthew 6:10

Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

John 15:16

Any believer willing to gain influence and dominion over their nations must first seek to become fruitful or productive in that which God sent him/her to accomplish at every given time and phase of life they may be in. Fruitfulness (productivity) is one of the pathways to dominion over any given area or sphere of life. If you look at the world in which you live in, you will observe that those who have dominion or rule over any given area or sphere of life are also those who are productive (fruitful) in that area or sphere. It is only a thief or robber who seeks to have dominion over a realm in which he is not fruitful (in a good way) in. I have observed that those who have and who easily sustain dominion over any professional, geographical, or language based nation are those who are productive (fruitful) in that nation. I noticed that those who are not fruitful are always under tribute to those who are fruitful. Bill Gates or Warren Buffett’s dominion over the business world is connected to their level of business productivity, and this is why they are very influential in and over their professional and geographical worlds. Such fruitful people also end up having access to rulers of the nations. Fruitfulness or productivity is a pathway to true and lasting dominion or influence over your nation.

The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.

Proverbs 12:24

Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

Proverbs 22:29
Functioning in the proper image and likeness of God (as a mature son of God) enables a saint to walk and work wisely to bring forth excellent fruit (goods and services) as it is in heaven. This is achieved by using his/her God given abilities (including their talents) to bring forth into the earth whatever goods or services that God has ordained him/her to bring forth at that time and place. The saint must then work to multiply or expand the production of fruitfulness, replenishing (refilling) the earth again with a Kingdom community, civilization, geography, and resource that have been impacted and influenced by his/her fruitfulness. This way the saint will be able to easily bring the nations (with their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) into subjection (subdued) to the dominion (rule) of God.

So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis 1:27-28

It is the culminate effect of being fruitful, multiplying in fruitfulness, replenishing the earth/nations, and subduing the nations that will bring forth the dominion of God over the nations and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources.

2) Kingdom Principalities who govern/administrate the Kingdom of God

Many moves of God have been lost because of most saints’ inability to maintain or sustain a move of God over a region. This is the inability to sustain the dominion of God brought in by a move of God over some community, civilization, geography, or resource. The saints need to be perfected as Kings who judiciously govern, administrate, and maintain the Kingdom of God over their nations of calling. This way they maintain the reign of the Kingdom of God over an individual, communities, geographies, resources, civilizations, regions, etc, through God’s righteousness.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counseller, The mighty God, the everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.

Isaiah 9:6-7

As Kingdom Principalities, the saints must know how to maintain this rule and government over their respective nations. The scriptures (John 15:16) say that we should ensure that the fruit we bring forth should also remain (be sustained and preserved). This is done like an army that invades a territory and then ensures that they maintain occupation over it as they colonize the same into becoming part of their own kingdom. The Church is to colonize every nation they influence in similar principle (without the errors and deformations) to how the Roman Empire did when
they invaded and occupied other regions of the earth. This is the same principle that was used by the British Empire during their colonization of nations, who instead of removing the original occupants of the territories like the Babylonians did, they worked rather to strategically influence them with their own imported Roman/British paradigm, culture, and civilization, thereby colonizing the territory and its inhabitants into being a Roman/British state.

And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

Luke 19:11-13

They archived this colonization principle by planting a colony of their own Roman/British citizens in that captured territory. These Roman/British citizens not only ruled that territory, but they also consciously influenced the inhabitants of that territory to imbibe Roman/British paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitude/character, practices, culture, and civilizations. This ultimately made it easier for the Roman/British to rule over the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources within these regions. Likewise, for the saints/Church of Jesus Christ to easily maintain the dominion of God over the nations they must seek to strategically and skillfully influence the nations to imbibe Christ-like and Kingdom paradigms, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitude/character, practices, culture, and civilizations (Isaiah 55:8-9). They must seek to plant colonies of saints into every professional, geographical, and language based nation to rule over and influence their nations by skillfully imparting these Christ-like and Kingdom paradigms, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitude/character, practices, and culture. It is hard to rule over a people who do not agree with you in paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitude/character, practices, and culture. It is even harder to build a civilization together with such a people, and hence the need to change these parameters first, removing the devil's own version of them and replacing them with God's own.

Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

Amos 3:3

When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.


In order for the saints as Kings to maintain governance over a nation they must be able to both set up and administrate a governing influence or infrastructure over these nations. This involves the skill of setting up and administrating relevant forums (production units, meetings, departments, organisations, etc), structures (officers, work/leadership teams, etc), and systems (governing systems, administrative systems, financial systems, etc) that will help them both produce and maintain the harvest (fruitfulness and dominion) over their respective nations.
Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord.

Enlarge the place of thy tent (forums), and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords (systems), and strengthen thy stakes (structures);

For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

Isaiah 54:1-3

Any believer in Christ Jesus who seeks to be a Principality must master this aspect of governance. Many saints are not able to adequately rule over their professional, geographical, and language based world because of a lack of developed skill in the setting up and administration of governmental forums, structures, and systems.

It was and has always being God’s plan for man to serve God by ruling over the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources of the earth (Genesis 1:26-28 & Psalm 115:16). Like a father who takes pleasure in the fact that his son is involved in family business and doing a good job at it, so it is with God and us. He takes pleasure in seeing us do His bidding as we carry out Kingdom business. It brings Him pleasure, and great delight, making an effective Kingly ministry an Eden to God.

But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father’s good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

Luke 12:31-32

For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

Philippians 2:13

And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Matthew 3:17

It is not only our serving God that brings Him pleasure, but God also derives pleasure in seeing the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources of the nations reconciled into a state where they also serve God as it was ordained at their creation.

Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the Lord.

Haggai 1:8

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Revelations 4:11

As Kingdom reformers the saints cannot reform their nations beyond the degree to which they
themselves have been reformed. We cannot reconcile the nations and their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and to God’s standard of excellence more than the degree to which we have been reconciled to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with God’s will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and to God’s standard of excellence. We must therefore allow God to work on reconciling us to Himself so that we can become more effective Kings through whom God can work to reconcile creation to Himself.

And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

2 Corinthians 5:18
The Five-fold Officers
And Reformation

Coaches and Players

Most sports teams are made up of different people who play different roles towards the overall success of the team. It’s all about using team effort to get the best results for the team. Every individual on the team has his/her specialised individual or group assignments worked out according to their unique strengths.

From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

Ephesians 4:16

Using the analogy of two of the many different groups within a sports team we can imbibe a better understanding of the role of those graced with any of the Five-fold ministry gifts (the Apostle, Prophet, Evangelist, Pastor, and Teacher) and the rest of the saints in working together towards the accomplishment of the Kingdom business of “Re”.

I will use soccer as the sport for making this analogy, likening the Five-fold ministry gifts to the coaches or technical bench, and the rest of the saints to the players. Note that the technical bench is made up of many different individuals who play different specialized roles in perfecting the players for optimal performance. The more advanced clubs or teams have more specialised roles in the technical bench. The players in the team also have specialized roles or positions that they play in and are skilled in.

No matter how good Brazil, Italy, Spain, or England may be in soccer, if any of these teams sent only their coaches or technical bench to play in the world cup, while their players sat on the side lines cheering and contributing some money for the general upkeep and facilitation of the technical bench, their team would lose the competition badly. Why? It is because the coaches are not meant to be players, while the players are not meant to be sidelined to act as supporters or fans. Unfortunately this is the strategy which a bigger part of the church has adopted since the dark ages of the Church. It’s like the Church has been playing in a world cup against the Kingdom of darkness, and the technical bench or coaches (Five-fold ministry gifts) of the Church have for long insisted on playing the matches while the players (the rest of the saints) have been relegated to raising support (in cash, cheers, and grounds man-ship) for the coaches. This is a losing strategy, and no wonder the Church for a long time have found it difficult to win the world/nations away from the grip/rule of the Kingdom of darkness.

Most Five-fold ministers think it is their role and duty to win the world or nations to God. They miss the fact that the commission in Matthew 28:18-20 was given to the whole Church. The eleven Apostles only represented the church as sent ones (like a Navy Admiral being sent on a mission
to colonize a territory). All the saints are to work according to the master plan of God revealed by His Spirit to His Apostles and Prophets, towards the reconciliation of the world and the baptism of the nations to God. Every saint has a part to play in the ministry of reconciliation and as an Ambassador of Jesus Christ to their professional, geographical, or language based nation. These saints are the full time players of the Kingdom of God RC (Reconciliation Club).

Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

2 Corinthians 5:17-20

According to Ephesians 4:11-13, all the different Five-fold ministry gifts without any exception are primarily called to play a part in the perfecting of the saints, in order to make the saints fit (suitable) for the work of the ministry (assignment) that God has for them. The scripture further says that this primary assignment given to those saints who stand in any of the Five-fold offices (those equipped with any of these ministry gifting) will not cease till the Church comes into the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ. And this has not yet come to fulfilment, so we know that God’s plan is not yet fulfilled.

And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

Ephesians 4:11-13

And His gifts were [varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us] some to be apostles (special messengers), some prophets (inspired preachers and expounders), some evangelists (preachers of the Gospel, traveling missionaries), some pastors (shepherds of His flock) and teachers.

His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints (His consecrated people), [that they should do] the work of ministering toward building up Christ’s body (the church).
[That it might develop] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the comprehension of the [full and accurate] knowledge of the Son of God, that [we might arrive] at really mature manhood (the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection), the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ and the completeness found in Him.

Ephesians 3:11-13 (Amplified version)

A proper understanding of this scriptures depict the Five-fold officers (those endowed with any of these five-fold ministry gifts) primarily as a sort of technical bench or a team of coaches for God’s greater team of saints. They are to perfect (mature, fully equip, and position) the saints to play their God given roles in the game (it’s really more like a war or colonization crusade) of the great ministry of reconciliation. This is the primary Kingly purpose or function for all Five-fold ministry officers. Governing (like club managers) the Church together with other mature saints is secondary (1 Timothy 5:17), while other specialised functions of their unique Five-fold offices follow after (thirdly, etc). This means that even the Evangelist is not called primarily to go and win souls into the Kingdom of God, but rather to train the saints into becoming evangelistic in nature, so that the saints can win souls into the Kingdom everywhere they go, even in their everyday professional world. While the Evangelist will win souls into the Kingdom as well, but it is not his/her primary function as many may think.

All the Five-fold officers are primarily to mature, fully equip, and rightly position the saints for and in the game of reconciliation as Christ-like Priests, Sons (and Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God. They are like a technical bench of coaches and trainers who work to ensure that these players/saints are fit or suitable for their God given Kingdom assignment. They develop in them the genes of Christ such as a pure heart, godly character, righteousness, the mind of God, the power of God, an excellent spirit, the glory of God, the apostolic dimension of Christ, the prophetic dimension of Christ, the evangelistic dimension of Christ, the pastoral dimension of Christ, and the teaching dimension of Christ. They also ensure that the saints imbibe a Christ-like and Kingdom paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, and culture. All these will enable the saints to play their unique God given roles in carrying out the assignments of reconciling the nations (professional, geographical, and language based) with their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources to God. Without this the saint will not be able to successfully carry out their God given assignments.

The Five-fold ministry officers must change their strategy and make a radical shift in how they lead the saints in carrying out the ministry of reconciliation as I stated earlier in the introduction of this book. This is the change in direction I said (in the introduction of this book) that God told me about when I heard the trumpet sound and the ships or people in the race had to change direction. The Five-fold ministry officers must realign themselves as coaches whose primarily function is to perfect the saints as players who will play in the game of reconciliation. Yes, the saints even though players, can still contribute financially towards the economic strength of the club (the Church), but this economic strength is not just to buy housing for the coaches or to pay for a plane ticket or a plane to carry the coaches to the next game, but rather to perfect all staff of the club so that the club can succeed at its God given assignment. Even the business people in the Church should be able to use the Church plane if they need to go on a Kingdom assignment for the ministry. The Church should put up music recording studios not only for the Pastor’s wife or
the Bishop to record their own personal music albums, but also for all those within the Church who would need that facility to fulfil their God given vision. The Church should set up Kingdom schools not just to generate wealth but primarily to ensure that the children in that congregation and the body of Christ get a better and more Kingdom revised education, which will make our children stand out amongst their peers and thereby help make them better reconcilers of their nations to God, Etc. This is all strengths working together to make the Church the greatest institution on the earth and a strong able unit suitable to establish God’s Kingdom over the earth.

And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.

Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, And laid them down at the apostles’ feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

Acts 4:32-35

From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

Ephesians 4:16

RAISE ME A PEOPLE

I will never forget the vision God showed me in my early Christian years. I saw a great city appearing as a single building. At first it was dark because the lights in the city seemed to be off and the surrounding environment was also dark. Then suddenly light began to emanate from within the city and the light shined out of the city into the surrounding environment. God then made me to understand that the city was the Church, whose light was shining into the darkness in the world.

Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Matthew 5:14-16

Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee.

For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

Isaiah 60:1-3
God told me that this is how His people (the saints) should stand in the earth, as a light in darkness. He said to me that even as I ministered in the Five-fold office I should never play compromising games with the calling, but that I should raise Him a strong people. He said I should teach them to be skilful in the use of the word of God, and intimate with the Holy Ghost, and that this way they (the saints) would know Him intimately and be able to do great exploits for Him in their areas of calling and assignment. They shall be a Christ-like people who will allow God to work through them in bringing solutions to the darkness in their world.

.........but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

Daniel 11:32(a)

In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

John 1:4-5

Many times I have heard God reiterate to me that I should raise Him a people (Isaiah 62), constantly reminding me to stay focused in the midst of different trials and comforts, and not to deviate from my assignment. God wants the earth replenished with His people. These are mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God (PSKs).

And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

2 Corinthians 6:16

For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

Hebrews 8:10

THE NEED FOR SPIRITUAL CIRCUMCISION

I have watched many saints try to carry out or execute what they believed was their God given assignment, and seen many fail. Either they were resisted by the enemy and couldn’t breakthrough in carrying out their assignment, or they got drowned in the world system (lust of the eye, lust of the flesh, and pride of life), crashing in sin as they tasted a little breakthrough. I often wondered why, and knew that the answer was inadequate preparation or a lack of adherence to their training. This has over time made me value the need for the saints to be perfected by the Five-fold officers and other fatherly saints for the work of their God given assignment.

And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.

And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

Luke 1:16-17
But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master’s use, and prepared unto every good work.

2 Timothy 2:20-21

The Five-fold and other Kingdom fathers will need to first carry out a spiritual circumcision on every saint under their care and influence who is to be used by God. This will weed out self, every gene of Satan, the world system, sin, and death from the vessel willing to be used by God. This will further allow for the building of every Christ likeness and Kingdom virtue needed to make the saints a people suitable and prepared for the Lord’s use.

Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked.

Deuteronomy 10:16

In the Jewish culture it was the job of fathers to circumcise their sons. This is why Apostle Paul physically circumcised Timothy (that the Jews may receive him) who was his spiritual child (Acts 16:1-3). This spiritual circumcision is also called the pruning or purging process that a father takes the son through in order to make him more fruitful.

At that time the Lord said unto Joshua, Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: All the people that came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised.

For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord: unto whom the Lord sware that he would not shew them the land, which the Lord sware unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

Joshua 5:2-8

In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

Colossians 2:11
I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

John 15:1-3

God is raising Kingdom fathers who will go into the professional nations, the geographical nations, and the language based nations to raise a new breed or generation of Kingdom Principalities who will influence and govern these nations with the Kingdom of God. The Kingdom fathers are to raise a Christ-like people in the earth and nations who are dead to self and alive in Christ. They are a people with a different (or another) spirit from the rebellious hearted, having a pure, right, and good heart just like Caleb and Joshua. These are the people whom God can rely on to pursue His interest and business on the earth to the finish, and not a people who will seek to pursue their own selfish interests and build their own private Kingdoms. Many of the Israelites who left Egypt with Moses died in the wilderness because they did not allow their hearts to be circumcised so as to imbibe this kind of heart or spirit.

And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations (fathers) of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

Isaiah 58:12

Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

Numbers 14:22-24

BUILDING TRAINING FORUMS

These circumcised Christ-like PSKs are the saints who will complete the work of God in the earth, but it will take Five-fold ministers who know what they were sent to do and how to do it to raise them up. These fathers will need to know how to strategically and skilfully build into their ministries/organizations relevant training and working forums which will act as enabling environments that help transform the saints into mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God.

Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord.

Enlarge the place of thy tent (forum), and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine
habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords (systems), and strengthen thy stakes (Structures);

For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

Isaiah 54:1-3

These forums will require the use of relevant Kingdom diet, exercises, and environment to influence the desired transformation in the lives of the saints. Let me give a brief definition of what I mean by diet, exercise, and environment:

1) Diet. By diet we mean the acquisition of the knowledge, understanding, and wisdom of relevant Kingdom principles which the saint will need to feed on in order to develop into a mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like Priest, Son (Kingdom father), and King. The father has to ensure that he feeds those he is raising with a Principalities diet (spiritual, soulical, and physical), just like how a lion or a shark must eat lion or shark food if they are to grow into their full potential as the kings of the jungle and the ocean respectively. A father who wants his offspring to manifest like God in the earth should therefore seek to build in his offspring the mind of God and this way they will operate like God’s Principalities in the earth.

For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.

1 Corinthians 2:16

The kind of knowledge, understanding, and wisdom that a person acquires determines his/her paradigm of thinking, reasoning, and analysing. You cannot rise above your thinking/paradigm of life (Numbers 13:17-33).

For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

Proverbs 23:7

2) Exercise. By exercise I mean the practical use of the principles learnt. Any Principality in the animal Kingdom must also engage in relevant exercise that ensures it becomes developed into its full potential. Likewise in raising Kingdom Principalities, the fathers must ensure that their children are exercised in the doing of what they have been taught. This way they become skilful in the application of what they have learnt, and all what they have eaten in their spirit and soul is converted into practical reality (the word becomes flesh) in their lives. This was the kind of practical exercise Jesus gave to His disciples even while they were still carrying out apprenticeship under Him.

After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

Luke 10:1

Relevant exercises (spiritual, soulical, physical, and social exercises) towards a person’s area of calling are vital for the development of one’s full potential (spiritual, soulical, physical, and social), and this should be consciously and strategically put in place by the fathers.
But refuse profane and old wives’ fables, and **exercise thyself rather unto godliness.**

For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness (also a form of exercise) is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

1 Timothy 4:7-8

**Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all.**

1 Timothy 4:16

The sons must be exercised in the doing of what they were taught. The diet (teachings) and the practical exercises sum up into proper training.

3) **Environment.** By environment I mean the set of external conditions that act as the surrounding influence that stimulate changes in a person. The environment in which a potential Principality is brought up in will also help determine if that Principality will grow into his/her full potential or not. This is because environment impedes or aids growth in any creature. Your environment affects the shaping of your spirit, soul, and body. This means that the fathers have to consciously and strategically set the right **spiritual, soulish,** and **physical environment** needed to influence the saints they are raising to be what God wants them to be. Environment is like a womb where children are moulded in preparation to being birthed into the earth.

For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother’s womb.

I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.

My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

Psalm 139:13-16

This environment may include people who are like the trees in a person’s Garden of Eden (place of purpose). God planted David into the environment of the discouraged and almost-defeated Israelite army, and He made David’s victory over Goliath an environment that encouraged the Israelite army to break through the boundaries of limitation that had been set by Goliath.

So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David.

Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.

And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the
wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

1 Samuel 17:50-53

Our works and lifestyle can also become an environment that stimulates others into willingness to worship, reflect, and serve God in higher dimensions as Priests, Sons (kingdom fathers), and Kings of God. People will respond to do what fathers tell them to do when they see the things the fathers are telling them to do manifesting in the fathers’ own lives.

Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

Psalm 110:3

The Five-fold ministers and Kingdom fathers must learn to use these three methods of training within their forums. We must not stick to only the lecture format used in most churches today. According to research from the National Training Laboratories in Bethel, Maine, USA (Note that the publisher cannot confirm the authenticity of this research) an average person can retain as follows:

5% of lectures (hearing) they attend,
10% of what they read,
20% of audio visuals (involves seeing and hearing at same time),
30% of what they observe demonstrated,
50% of what they discuss with others,
75% of what they say do as an exercise or practice,
90% of what they are involved in discipline/mentoring others into.

Notice that these different methods of training in the data from The National Training Laboratories can all be categorized under diet, exercises, and/or environment. Jesus Himself used diet, exercises, and environment to train His disciples. From the scriptures we can see different instances where Jesus Christ at different times used each of these different methods of training to raise his disciples. The idea is not so much the accuracy of this research but rather like Jesus Christ to skillfully use different methods of training and not just one.

That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

(For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;) That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.
1 John 1:1-3

[WE ARE writing] about the Word of Life [in] Him Who existed from the beginning, Whom we have heard, Whom we have seen with our [own] eyes, Whom we have gazed upon [for ourselves] and have touched with our [own] hands.

And the Life [an aspect of His being] was revealed (made manifest, demonstrated), and we saw [as eyewitnesses] and are testifying to and declare to you the Life, the eternal Life [in Him] Who already existed with the Father and Who [actually] was made visible (was revealed) to us [His followers].

What we have seen and [ourselves] heard, we are also telling you, so that you too may realize and enjoy fellowship as partners and partakers with us. And [this] fellowship that we have [which is a distinguishing mark of Christians] is with the Father and with His Son Jesus Christ (the Messiah).

1 John 1:1-3 (Amplified Bible)

The Church fathers (spiritual, biological, professional, and society parents) will also have to skilfully and strategically design, create, set up, and/or network with meaningful forums (formal and informal) that would be used to disciple the saints under them. These forums will impart the necessary and relevant diet, exercise, and environment that would help mature, equip, and position the sons into the fullness of their God given purpose, potential, and inheritance. These forums will have to be strategically thought and prayed through, ensuring that they bring about the necessary training in the lives of the saints who serve or learn under them. These forums should have divinely inspired syllabus and curriculums designed to train the saints in the different areas of profession or calling in line with the assignment given to that particular Five-fold ministry or professional Kingdom father. These forums may include forums for those called into the professional nations of Government and Military; Industry, Commerce, and Finance; Arts, Media, and Environment; Science, Technology, and Education; Family; Sports; and the Life-givers. Each of these may also be broken down again into smaller specialized forums that serve those called to operate in the specialised professions that fall under that particular professional nation.

The Five-fold and fathers need to get out of the boxed approach we have had in the past towards methods and forums of training in the Church and become strategically creative in coming up with new and more effective forums for perfecting the saints as PSKs. Fathers must make a shift from the traditional forums found in most Churches which consist mainly of helps ministries like a praise team or choir, ushers, technical or sound teams, etc, for the saints to serve in. It’s time to add to these forums (not remove them) other relevant forums that would help prepare the saints for their God given assignments. The fathers and Five-fold ministry gifts must ensure that the forums within which the saints serve in their ministries and organisations are also training forums that help perfect (train) the saint for the work of their God given ministry. These forums will act as training schools or stables, some of which may even become what we call Kingdom businesses or Kingdom organizations. These are organizations or businesses which are run by Kingdom principles, train PSKs' called to operate from that professional nation, carry out the ministry of reconciliation or business of “Re” through their daily activities, and may also be an instrument for creating wealth or transferring wealth to God’s Kingdom through their daily business activities. Many saints will graduate to start up, run, or serve in many such Kingdom businesses and Kingdom organisations across the spectrum of professional nations.
And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father’s business?

Luke 2:49

Moses lost his place in God’s move because he disobeyed God by not changing methods, such as hitting the rock with the rod instead of speaking to the rock. God’s will is to take us on to a more perfect state like Himself, therefore God sought to transition Moses to a higher level of God-likeness where he would speak things into being like God did in Genesis 1:3-25. This lack of shift in paradigm cost Moses the finishing of his assignment. The Five-fold ministers and other Kingdom coaches must be ready to transition from the stereotype methods of training the saints, while at the same time keeping the new training methods in line with God’s purpose, will, righteousness, and excellence. This lack of willingness to change can sometimes lead to God taking a leader out of the way (even recalling some to heaven) so that they don’t stand in the way with their clout to resist the new things God is birthing, and thereby tarnish the good name and record they have in times past built with God.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

And Moses took the rod from before the Lord, as he commanded him.

And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.

And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

Numbers 20:7-12

APPRENTICESHIP AS A FORM OF TRAINING

Serving under a Five-fold minister or Kingdom father (in any of the professional nations) should be a time of training. In the Kingdom of God, God instituted some mentorship and training programs to be carried out under the forum of apprenticeship. Yes, even though we still keep training and being mentored after the official period of apprenticeship, God has ordained that when a person serves under another person it is not to enslave the person serving, but rather to act as a place of training for the one serving. At the same time it is used to help the trainer have the necessary manpower (human resource) needed to carry out their own God given vision. This is the principle behind the “servant leader” system of leadership (1 Peter 5:3).

These apprenticeship (learning) forums can be households, institutions of learning, various church groups, your place of work, an organization, etc. They involve the use of diet, exercise, and environment in training of the apprentice. A person may serve in such a place on a voluntary
basis, for pay, full time, part time (while at the same time involved in another job or business), etc. Some people are not even conscious that some of these forums are forums for apprenticeship (learning). Those who serve well in these forums will also discover that they gained a lot from the same in terms of training. Apprenticeships work to develop a higher level of confidence in the operation of your gifting and also give you a good standing or recommendation in your area of profession. This increase in confidence and good standing is as a result of the experience and expertise gained during the period of apprenticeship.

For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

1 Timothy 3:13

In the Kingdom of God one of the words used when God talks of a believer ruling over other believers is the Greek word “proistaymee”. This word “proistaymee” connotes “a person who presides over others in a governing council”. It gives the impression that all those in that Kingdom community are called as governors in the government of that particular community, but that this particular person presiding has been given responsibility to make final decisions over the board of governors. It is like a family of kings, but where one king sits as senior or head amongst the other kings, and is responsible to lead the team. It implies that this person who sits as head is given the responsibility to not only govern the team of Kings but to also bring the other kings into maturity, equipping, and positioning as future Kings. For the other members of that Kingdom community it is a kind of apprenticeship in kingship training. In God’s Kingdom, we lead other saints so as to train (mature, fully equip, and rightly position) them into their fullness (purpose, potential, and inheritance) in God.

(For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

1 Timothy 3:5

Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

1 Timothy 5:17

Peter and Andrew as disciples of Jesus Christ had been promised by Jesus Christ that He would make them fishers of men if they followed Him. This meant bringing them into their fullness of purpose, potential, and inheritance as fishers of men. But they had to forsake their own plans, deny themselves (including their own ambitions), then submit to, commit to, and be cooperative to an apprenticeship program under Jesus Christ for a season. Many saints are missing out of being made mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned to enter and fulfil their God given purpose because of missing out of this stage of apprenticeship. They don't want to serve as followers before they become leaders, not knowing that in being a follower today they learn to become a better leader tomorrow.

And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.
And he saith unto them, **Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.**
And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

Matthew 4:18-20

God grooms us in little things/assignments before He promotes us to the bigger things/assignments. He trains us under other people’s assignments (a form of apprenticeship program) before He commits to us His assignment for us. Our faithfulness in smaller assignments and in serving under others whom God lead us to serve under is what qualifies us for our own God given assignments.

He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.
If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?
And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man’s, who shall give you that which is your own?

Luke 16:10-12

Many saints refuse to train and serve (part time, volunteer, or/and full time) under other people’s forums or assignments, because they are afraid that they might lose their own God given assignments. They don’t understand that in order for God to bring you into the purposes and plans He has ordained for you, you must let go of your own designed plans to chart your course into purpose. It will look like you are losing something but in time you will discover that you actually gained more (maturity, full equipping, and right positioning). It makes you fully baked for your God given assignment.

Abraham had been told by God that he would be given a son through whom his lineage would continue and through whom the promise of God toward him would be fulfilled (Genesis 12:1-3 & Genesis 15:1-7). This meant that after Abraham had Isaac he expected that the future God had promised him would be fulfilled through this child. Yet, God later asked him to sacrifice this same channel through which Abraham knew that the vision of God for his life was to be fulfilled. This typologically was like seeing the dream for your future about to die because of obeying God and submitting your will to God’s will. Abraham did not hesitate to obey God because he knew that if he lost the child/purpose because of obeying God, God was able to resurrect the same child/purpose in His own time and way. Never forget that even if because of obeying God you seemingly lose that which God gave to you, God is still more than able to resurrect and preserve the same for His glory. The vision or dream is first God’s vision before it became ours. God is more jealous over it than you, and He desires to see it fulfilled more than you desire. Obey God, submitting yourself to His plan and blueprint, trusting Him to bring the dream/vision he gave you to pass in His time. Don’t disobey God because you are trying in your own limited understanding to preserve your future.

By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten son,

Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called:
Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

Hebrews 11:17-19

God taught me this when I served under a man of God in another ministry, before I was later released to start my own ministry. I served for some years under this man of God without any direct financial pay (though he housed and fed me well). I got my first salary a few months before I was released to start my own God given assignment. I put my God given vision (insight into my God given purpose) on the shelf (to wait) as I faithfully served with joy in the assignment of this man of God. I treated the man of God’s own God given assignment as though it was my own, being submitted, committed, and cooperative to the same. I and my wife poured our all into it, till we even forgot about what God had told us about our own God given assignment/purpose. It sometimes looked like dying to self, but I tell you with retrospect that I would not be where I am in the ministry of God today if I didn’t go through those days of apprenticeship. My wife and I will gladly go through it all again if time were reversed. The saints needs to understand this too, that if God tells you to submit to some forums of training, He is also well able to still bring you to fulfil the promise of your own God given assignment He made to you. This is not a principle only for those called into the Five-fold ministerial offices but rather for all saints who desire to be prepared by God for Kingdom ministry to any of the professional, geographical, or language based nations. We must die to self if we are to obey God fully, and allow Him to lead us through His own plan for us. It may look like you are losing the old life (your designed plans and purposes), but you will soon enter into the fullness of the new life of purpose He has designed for you. God who led you to serve under another person’s assignment is also able to bring you into the fullness of the assignment which He has apportioned for you to fulfil during your lifetime. This is what it took to follow Jesus Christ in order for Him to mature, fully equip, and rightly position His disciples into God’s designed purposes or assignments for them. Like Pastor Erick Kibuga (an ordained five-fold minister at The Joshua Generation Trust) says, “the greatest hindrance to Christ living and manifesting through you is you (self) in you”.

Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

Matthew 16:24-25

This is why both the trainer and the trainee should not only value each other, but they should also play their roles faithfully and sincerely one towards another knowing that this is the arrangement of God. They should not miss use or abuse the other in this God given relationship. God calls for all parties involved in such divine relationships to have a right attitude one towards the other. This relationship also works best where there is mutual respect, love, and friendship between the trainer and the trainee in the apprenticeship program, as these criteria cause the apprentice to open up better to the training.

Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

251
Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand (person in authority) of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

1 Peter 5:5-6

We see this been further emphasised in the scriptures where God uses the father (Parent) – child, and the master (employer) – servant (employee) relationships as examples. It is unfortunate that many Five-fold Ministers and fathers in the faith have also abused this platform of apprenticeship, spiritually castrating their apprentices/sons instead of circumcising them. This abuse has scared many saints from wanting to submit to God’s ordained platform of apprenticeship.

Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.
Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.
Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eye service, as men pleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:
And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;
Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.
But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

Colossians 3:20-25

Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

Colossians 4:1

Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.
Honour thy father and mother; (which is the first commandment with promise;)
That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.
And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.
Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;
Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;
With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:
Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.
And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

Ephesians 6:1-9

Note also that these forums can be group/corporate forums (with more than one person being trained at the same time) or one-on-one forums. Sometimes a combination of the group and the
one-on-one forums may also be used. These forums may also be formal or informal forums in their establishment, while the saint may train and serve under these forums in a part time, volunteer, or/and fulltime basis. But the primary purpose for the saints submitting to the Five-fold ministers and fathers is so that the Five-fold ministers and fathers can disciple or perfect the saints for the saint’s work of the ministry (God given assignment). After which the saints also graduate to become Kingdom fathers who help in such apprenticeship forums to raise and reproduce other saints into becoming mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned PSKs in the household of faith and to the nations.

**RELEVANT FORUMS AS AN ENABLING ENVIRONMENT**

Many years back God asked me a question. He asked me whom I thought pray more (in relation to praying to God) between Europeans and Africans. I answered back that it was Africans to the best of my observation. Then He asked me another question again, who on the average live a better quality and comfortable life? I answered the Europeans. Then He asked me is that not a paradox in terms of your understanding of scripture? I answered yes it is. He asked me, what then is the problem? I answered that it is because the Europeans have better governance. Their leaders are largely not as corrupt as many of those in Africa. They govern right (righteousness) and make better leadership decisions (judgement).

> When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

> The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

**Proverbs 29:2 & :4**

God then asked me from this new analysis who then would I say is walking in a higher degree of righteousness and judgement, the Africans or the Europeans? I answered the Europeans. This sounded very contrary to my old now evaporating theology, but yet very accurate in truth.

He then again asked me, “what is this”, at this time I was shown the picture of a Bible in my spirit man. I know that whenever God asks you a question it is not because He doesn’t know the answer already (He is the all knowing and wise God) nor is it because He wants to learn from you, but rather that He is teaching you something. So I decided to answer slowly, thinking about what the lesson could be. I replied “a Bible”. Then God told me (using the demonstration of a Bible placed so close to my face such that it covered my view from seeing what was ahead of me) not to look at the Bible in a way that it will make me blind from seeing my world clearly, but to look at it in light of the bigger picture (at this time I saw the same Bible moved a little distance from my face, where I could still read what was in it but at the same time I could see the environment in which I was in. He said I should have a clear picture of what the Bible is in light of what He is doing in the earth and this way I will not interpret the scripture in vain religion. He told me that this Bible is a constitution. I had heard that before taught by Dr Myles Munroe, but now I was beginning to see this same revelation clearer again. God said to me that when He gave Moses the Law it was a constitution that was to govern how His people the Israelites were to live. The Law governed their spiritual, family, social, financial, etc, lives. It governed every aspect of their lives, and as long as they kept to it they would live right and prosper. He said it showed them how to live both individually and amongst themselves.
Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go to possess it:

That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son’s son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged.

Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the Lord God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

Deuteronomy 6:1-3

He told me that while He made promises to the people of Israel to keep them in good health and to prosper them, He had to make sure that for it to come to pass, there was need to lead them in building an enabling environment that would help make what He promised a reality in their lives. He told me that even if He promised them good health and long life, but they ate the wrong foods and lived a wrong lifestyle in regards to their health; they would still have been very sickly people who died prematurely. He said the same in the areas of their wealth and peaceful coexistence as a nation. He told me that it is one thing to teach or speak something, but it is another thing to also make the environment conducive to sustain what you have created or spoken into being. This is why God made the water before He created the fish, because the fish would require water to sustain them. A conducive and enabling environment helps you to both create and sustain whatever you want to bring into being. This was also why God was so sure that what He promised Abraham will come to pass in Abraham’s life (man has a part to play in it coming to pass), because He knew that Abraham will lead himself and his household to live the right way (applying the right principles and engaging the right forces) in line with God’s law to Him, which will work towards the fulfilment of what God promised Abraham.

And the Lord said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;

Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

Genesis 18:17-19

God further told me that Moses was not really a good orator, he actually had a speech impediment (Exodus 4:10-16). This is one of the reasons why God brought Aaron to become Moses’ spokesman. Most of what we read in the scriptures about Moses saying to Pharaoh or to the Israelites was actually spoken to them by Aaron on his behalf. Aaron actually did most of the preaching and teaching while Moses was engineering things from a leadership position off the pulpit (in quotes). Moses was not an eloquent preacher but a good leader and governor. Most Five-fold ministers today focus much on the preaching and teaching than on leadership and governance. Yes, there was a time when a greater percentage of the Church was void of knowing Kingdom truth/principles and the Church suffered greatly from this ignorance.
My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

Hosea 4:6

But though we largely made a great shift from being ignorant of truth to hearing a lot more of teachings on Kingdom truth/principles, the Church is still weak at governance and leadership. So many preachers and teachers (Five-fold ministers) pride themselves in ability to preach or teach, but very few are excellent leaders and governors. This problem creates saints who know the promises of God, but who lack the right conducive and enabling environment to produce and sustain those same promises in their lives. After this revelation from God I began to make further research and took note of different ministries I knew of in the different continents (USA, Europe, Africa, etc) of the earth. I observed that many of them had this problem, whereby they have access to a lot of good information but apart from the pastors (especially the senior ones) and a few other Church leaders or members, majority of the congregation were not manifesting the financial strengths that the ministries claimed they were experiencing. Make your own honest research you may be surprised by what you find. I noticed that in some Churches the Pastors message on finances was good, but a larger portion of the members were still poor or in debt, while the lesser few were experiencing the breakthroughs. I noticed that there was a lack of emphasis on creating forums, structures, and systems that would help create an enabling environment to make many members breakthrough financially. In fact some of the orthodox Churches seemed to be doing better in the area of setting up and administering such enabling infrastructures than the Pentecostal and Charismatic Churches. You hear of many Churches that the leaders and Church have access to enormously large amounts of money, but then you see many saints in those same congregations who are struggling to breakthrough financially and who have to convince banks to give them financial loans to boost their businesses. Most Pastors think that the word/truth they have taught such a saint is sufficient for them to go and breakthrough financially and as such the saints don’t need financial help from the corporate finances of the Church. I wonder if that is what they tell their own biological children all the time. While I do not encourage dishing out money foolishly to everyone who attends Church (you might be giving wealth to a fool or thief), yet I believe that setting up a financial purse through which faithful and trained members of a Church can borrow money for their businesses will greatly benefit the members and Church.

Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, and laid them down at the apostles’ feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

Acts 4:34-35

Peter and the Apostles in Jerusalem did not build a Church that lacked by only praying over the saints and teaching them the word. They also set up an infrastructure that allowed for the distribution of some of the wealth that came to the Church treasury. This wealth was distributed to meet the needs of members and as such a Church that had no lack was created. The Church today shouts about everyone in the Church becoming a millionaire yet many are still poor. This is largely because we have many good preachers and teachers but few effective leaders and governors. Thank God we are no more on a larger scale an ignorant (of God’s word) people,
but we must also move beyond only acquiring knowledge to also the place of engineering good enabling infrastructure that will speed up the manifestation of what we preach and teach the saints. The Five-fold ministers and Kingdom fathers must begin to operate like Kingdom architects and engineers who erect and administrate forums, structures, and systems that work towards the fulfilment of our God given assignments.

According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder (architect), I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

1 Corinthians 3:10

After hearing many preachers talk of how the saints shall become millionaires and billionaires, and yet not seeing much of it manifest in their Churches, I marvelled when I discovered that over ten thousand (10,000) millionaires were produced from amongst the employees in Microsoft corporation when they (the employees who had been given shares by the company) sold their shares after their first time listing (IPO) on the stock exchange. The same company at one time had about five people listed amongst the top 100 richest people. This would have been a major celebration and talk on Christian TV if it happened in any Church. To the best of my limited knowledge most of these guys at Microsoft don’t speak in tongues or read the Bible, but they still produced what a greater part of the Church is dreaming to achieve. They simply operate Christian or Kingdom practices of sharing, love, empowerment, etc which created over 10,000 millionaires from one company/congregation. Hmmmm, what a challenge! Mind you, I do know that money is not everything, and that money without God is vanity, but we can still humbly learn from this.

We must make the radical shift from being just great preachers and teachers of God’s word to being excellent and effective leaders, coaches, and governors.

SAINTS MUST SUBMIT TO THESE FORUMS

The saints must also understand the purpose for which God placed these Five-fold ministers and fathers in the Church, and submit themselves to their tutelage.

Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God (God's delegated authority over you), that he may exalt you in due time:

1 Peter 5:5-6

This means that in order for the saints to effectively partake of the fathering strength of the fathers and be made perfect for the work of Ministry that God has ordained for them, they must willingly submit to, be committed towards, and cooperate with the training forums of their God appointed fathers. Submitting to these forums and their respective diet, exercises, and environment will help perfect the saint as a suitable PSK for God towards the nations. It will impart to the saint a good degree (right standing as a minister of God towards reconciliation) and great boldness (strong faith and confidence that comes out of being well prepared) in the faith, which will help make the saint fit for their God given assignment.
For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good
degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

1 Timothy 3:13

And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him,
Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.
And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the
Son of man hath not where to lay his head.
And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and
bury my father.
Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the
kingdom of God.
And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell,
which are at home at my house.
And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking
back, is fit for the kingdom of God.


I believe that a Sunday service forum only or sitting to watch Christian TV on its own is not sufficient
to raise the saints into becoming mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned as Christ-like
Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings. When the sons avoid submitting to, being committed
towards, and cooperating with the forums of training under these fathers, it causes the sons to
miss out of the full benefits of the functions of these parents in their lives. Therefore there must be
submission, commitment, and cooperation towards one another, both from the fathers and from
the sons, if the father-son relationship will bring forth its fruit and benefits to all parties involved.

And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the
children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

Malachi 4:6

There is no way that the saints will be perfected for their individual God given assignment if they
do not align and submit to the training under their God ordained Five-fold ministers and/or fathers.
This is the path that God designed and recorded in His book (the Bible), to use to perfect the
saints for their God given ministry (Ephesians 4:11-13). Unless you want to rewrite the process
and throw out God’s own process, I will advise every saint to follow what God laid down in His
book or constitution for man. You cannot receive full or complete training from a Five-fold minister
or Kingdom father by only sitting to hear them speak. It will take fully submitting to, committing
towards, and cooperating with their God given instructions.

For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye
may be established;

Romans 1:11

Please don’t get me wrong on this, I know that there are false Five-fold ministers out there, ill
prepared Five-fold ministers who stepped out to carry out their call before God sent them out,
and also corrupted Five-fold ministers, but there are also many genuine Five-fold ministers and
Kingdom fathers who God has preserved in the nations. If your Five-fold is corrupted or ill equipped
then turn to God for direction on this and He will direct you to one or a team of Five-fold ministers
and Kingdom fathers who will prepare and perfect you for and towards the fulfilment of your God
given assignment. You can read my book on the birth and growth of ministry for more information
on this.

Be ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

1 Corinthians 11:1

Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word
of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation.

Hebrews 13:7

Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed
unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

1 Kings 19:18

I marvel at saints who believe that they can fulfil God’s assignment for them without the help of
the Five-fold ministry gifts. To succeed at this would mean that they have successfully rewritten
the manual (Bible) God gave to His Church and redesigned the process of perfecting the saints.
I have watched certain sports teams who happen to have very talented and skilled players, but
these players are also very undisciplined, especially towards the coaches. Such teams never
amount to attaining their full potential. This is the syndrome with some African national soccer
teams, whose players play for European clubs, and therefore earn exceedingly far much more
than the indigenous coaches of their national teams. I mean they can afford to buy homes and
live in the same neighbourhood where the minister of sports lives, as well as be a member of and
attend the same high end clubs that government officials and successful business men belong
too. So if the coach is training them hard (often misinterpreted as giving them a hard time) they
only have to give a word to their minister friend or some top government official to sack the
coach. I won’t mention any countries’ names here because of sports fanaticism. This is the kind
of syndrome that should not be in the Church. No matter how rich or popular a saint may be they
should follow the example of men like Joseph of Arimathaea, who though being a rich man and a
counsellor (a member of the Sanhedrin council), he was still a righteous man, honourable man,
a seeker of God’s Kingdom, and submitted to Jesus Christ as a disciple. This enabled Joseph to
play his role in preparing and preserving the body of Jesus for the resurrection. Joseph, though
secretly from the Jews, went boldly unto Pilate to ask for the body of Jesus, did not agree with the
Sanhedrin council about killing Jesus (even when unfortunately Apostles like peter denied Jesus
outside the council meeting), and single handily without waiting for others to make contribution he
gave a wealthy man’s tomb to be used for the burial of Jesus Christ.

When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named Joseph,
who also himself was Jesus’ disciple:

Matthew 27:57
Joseph of Arimathaea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

Mark 15:43

And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just:
(The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

Luke 23:50-51

And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

John 19:38

The saints must not fall into the trap of believing that they do not need the Five-fold ministry gifts. Even after a saint’s initial training period, the Five-fold ministry gifts and Kingdom fathers will still have a role to play in aiding the saints in fulfilling their God given assignment as Kingdom mentors. This is one of the errors that saints much watch out for in this move. It is the sin of pride and a bad familiarity which makes the saints assume that they can do away with the Five-fold ministry gifts and Kingdom fathers. Many saints want to be in a Church or ministry where they don’t have to be accountable to, rebuked by, or transparent before their leaders. They think that they have outgrown the need for this form of covering. While there may be some extremes of abuses of control in some discipleship programs, yet an overly independent spirit which seeks to be free from leadership or authority is also another gross error in the Kingdom, and this is a destiny-destroying error which the saints have to watch out for.

And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa:
and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

2 Chronicles 20:20

For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

Micah 6:4

We must remember that sports teams have coaches even though the players are talented sports men and women. Not only will the coaches help bring about continual development of the players in their potential, but the coaches will also help give good strategy to the players towards winning the game. A good coach will study the opposing team in order to know what opposing strengths his/her team will be up against. This helps the coach to know what level of preparation his/her team will need in order to win the game (Luke 14:28-32). This is why God told Moses to send out spies to carry out a reconnaissance on the strengths of the nations in the Land of Promise. The players benefit strongly from the wisdom of the coach who has done thorough homework in this area. This wisdom helps any player to not only prepare adequately but also to apply the right
strategy towards winning the game. They will need coaches who will stretch them beyond their own initiative, keeping them in shape and further developing them as mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned PSKs for God.

And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way southward, and go up into the mountain:
And see the land, what it is, and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;
And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;
And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

Numbers 13:17-20

The saints must also not fall to the trap of thinking that it is all about them and them being famous or rich. It is not about stardom but about reconciliation of creation to God. The reason why God is perfecting and raising the saints to the top of their professional, geographical, and language based nations is so that the saint can do the work of the ministry in worshipping, reflecting and serving God. In so doing the saint is to reconcile the world (including their communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) to God, baptising the nations into the Godhead, and establishing the Kingdom of God over the earth. The reason why God empowers, and lifts any saint in wealth, fame, and influence or any other form of increase, is not because of the comfort of that saint or his/her family (yes God allows you to enjoy a part of the harvest too), but rather for a bigger picture of reconciling the nations/earth and all their communities, civilizations, geography, and resources back to God. It’s all about God and His Kingdom. You are to distribute and communicate that strength strategically in alignment with God’s blueprint (and not as dictated by your untamed emotions or un-renewed mind) towards the building of God’s Kingdom on the earth.

Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;
That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate;
Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

1 Timothy 6:17-19

If a saint’s vision doesn’t reflect or work towards this (advancing God’s kingdom and will), then that vision is most likely not from God or it has not yet been properly articulated. We are supposed to be stars that not only shine to bring solution into the earth (Isaiah 60:1-3), but who also influence creation back to God. This goes for all the saints sent to shine in all the professional nations as well. Don’t seek for stardom and to be idolised by magnifying self, but rather seek the establishing of God’s Kingdom by worshipping, reflecting, and serving God.
Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

Matthew 2:1-2

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Matthew 5:16
A Kingdom Revolution

There is a Revolting in the Earth

If you observe what is going on in the world since the fall of man to the time of writing this book, you will observe that the communities, civilizations, geography, and resources in the earth (professional, geographical, and language based nations) are all revolting from ungodly ruler-ship that came into being after the fall of man. You may ask “how are they revolting?” The communities of creatures, civilizations, geography, and resources in the earth were made to worship, reflect, and serve God in alignment with His will (blueprint and plan), His righteousness (divine order, etc), and to His excellence of Glory. But ever since the fall of man they came under the government of the kingdom of darkness, which has oppressed them as is the character of the world system, and so they are now revolting from the government of the world and seeking to be realigned back to the true government, way, and life that God ordained them to live in and under.

For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

Romans 8:20-22

When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

Proverbs 29:2

The communities of people may not be able to articulate that this is what is happening to them, but they are seeking for a more perfect government (which can only be found in God) to rule over the affairs of man. A form of communities revolting from the rule of Satan is seen in nations or regions of the earth where there have been rebellions by the citizens against human national governments, industrial governments, or regional governments who were deemed to be corrupt. Civilizations are also seen to be revolting against the rule of darkness as seen in the way the world governing systems such as communism, socialism, capitalism, and even democracy are failing round the earth. The geography is revolting as seen in the many natural disasters (earthquakes, tsunamis, tornados, etc) that are occurring round the globe. The resources represented by the world financial and economic systems are also revolting from corrupt and unrighteous leadership, all of which is evident in the global financial crash, the failing of many stock exchanges, and the demonstrations against the “wall street” financial kings in 2012.

For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear:

For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;
For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

Proverbs 30:21-23

The communities, civilizations, geography, and resources are revolting from corrupt, unrighteous, ungodly, and worldly leadership. They are waiting for the manifestation of the sons of God (PSKs) to reconcile them back to God and exactly how they were meant to function at creation. They also seek to exist on earth as it is in heaven.

For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

Romans 8:19

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

Matthew 6:10

WE NEED A KINGDOM REVOLUTION

The church of God on the earth has to make a revolutionary (a complete) change or turnaround if it is to get the job of God’s business of “Re” done. To make a revolution is to make a complete change or turnaround, and this is what the Church of Jesus Christ needs to do in our strategy for baptising the nations. There first has to be a revolution in the Church before there can be lasting change in the nations. A major change in the way the Church will execute the great commission, letting the coaches to be the coaches, and letting the players to be the players. This will involve the Five-fold ministry gifts and the Kingdom fathers training and positioning the saints as Kingdom principalities to reform their nations. This is why I say we need a Kingdom revolution.

It will take mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings of God to reform and reconcile the professional, geographical, and language based nations (including their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources) back to God. These are the saints who will change the landscape of their nations, making it heaven on earth. These are the saviours who will come from mount Zion (the Church) to rule over the mount of Esau (the nations).

And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the Lord’s.

Obadiah 1:21

These PSKs will be at the top of their game and sit as ruling principalities for God over their nations. They will operate on a higher paradigm, culture, and civilization than other people in their respective nations of calling. This will make them operate like leading bulls in their society, putting them on a platform where they can influence Kingdom change over the nations, even as they use God’s principles to change the paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, motives, attitudes/character, practices, culture, and civilization of the nations.

The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord’s house
shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

Isaiah 2:1-3

Thus saith the Lord of hosts; It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Lord, and to seek the Lord of hosts: I will go also.

Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Lord of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the Lord.

Thus saith the Lord of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you.

Isaiah 8:20-23

This is God’s winning strategy to His Church for this hour. Many times the Church interpret the new thing God wants to do in light of the past moves of God, and this erroneously makes the Church begin to put in place old strategies (by strategies I mean methods and not principles) to fight new battles. I remember my wife Esther telling me of how when she was young, she and her two immediate elder brothers would stand outside the gate of their house to welcome their mum whenever she was coming back from a safari (journey). Once they spotted her car coming towards the house they would begin to sing “Mama Ichololo, Mama Ichololo...” Immediately Mama came out of the car they would grab hold of her bags, of course eager to get their hands on whatever goodies she was bringing for them from her journey. I cannot imagine us (Esther, our children, and I) standing at the drive way of our home and singing “Mama Ichololo, Mama Ichololo...” if my Mother-in-law was to visit us today at our home. And then to make it worse, imagine Esther and I scrambling to get hold of the goodies (chocolate, fruits, etc) in her bag. It is okay for her grandchildren (and only up to a certain stage of maturity) to do so, but for Esther and I to do so, we will definitely need to go for some medical counselling. Yes, there will always be children growing up in the house of God, children who will still need to experience some previous moves of God (because moves of God are like classes), but if our mother was coming to see Esther and I today, it would most likely be to discuss some important family matters (family business) or just to have fellowship (though on a more mature level of discussion). Likewise with the Church of Jesus Christ, we should not keep interpreting the next wave of God with the exact pattern or methods of the last wave we experienced. God seeks to bring us into perfection in His calling and purposes for us, therefore His class for us will change, while some others may still need to go through the last class.

Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

Isaiah 42:9
The strategy to raise the saints as Principalities to the seven professional nations within all the geographical and language based nations is the Strategy given by God to the Church. This is the seven mountain or nations strategy, which is also being adapted in some quarters of society by other interest groups. It is important for the Church to adapt quickly to using this strategy, because it was always with God even from before the beginning of time. Using a typology of where the scriptures talk of a devil that was cast out of a man, but had nowhere to rest and then decided to go back to his former abode from which it was cast out, and met the same abode prepared for it (his paradigm, beliefs, values, desires, etc remained there), and returned with seven other evil spirits who are more wicked than himself. We know that anytime a devil has been disarmed from ruling over a region or sector of society, if the move of God that dethroned it is to be aborted, the devils will come back with seven times the strength they had used to occupy that territory in times past. This typologically shows that if the Church desires to reclaim such territory it cannot come in its previous strength but must come seven times stronger than what she walked in before. This also typologically shows the need for the seven nations/mountains/spheres/sectors/cultures/worlds approach. This being that instead of returning to fight this war or play the match with only Five-fold ministers (one directional approach), the Church should arm and strengthen all saints in all professional areas of calling, releasing them as an invasion of Christ-like people to reclaim that same territory or nation. This will greatly multiply the strength of the Church in that it will now be sending out the saints towards the seven professional nations in the same strength in which they had previously sent out the Five-fold ministers.

When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

Matthew 12:43-45

Imagine some of the generals amongst the Five-fold ministers you have known or read about, operating in the same strength of God in any of the seven professional nations. God will do even better in this day, perfecting us all to walk and work like the resurrected Christ as His Ambassadors towards these professional nations in every geographical and language based nation.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

John 14:12

Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

1 John 4:17

God wants to bring us to where we as children of God join as co-labourers or co-workers with Him in His Kingdom business. This is why we are seated with Him in heavenly places on His governmental cabinet, and we have been blessed with all spiritual blessings that go with that
heavenly position in the Godhead. We are to rule and govern on His behalf over the nations (professional, geographical, and language based), reconciling them back to God.

And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

Ephesians 2:6

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:

Ephesians 1:3

And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Revelation 5:10

And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father’s business?

And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

Luke 2:49-50

Light shining in darkness

The life of Christ in us enables us to operate like God in the earth. It causes us to radiate with the glory and life of God in all circumstances and situations. This life is more than able to put out any form of darkness in the earth thereby making us unstoppable. The problem on the earth is not the darkness, but the absence of or the weakness of the intensity of light. Darkness is always a result of the absence of light. If the light is insufficient or dim then the problem over that community or civilization will remain, as the agents of darkness will still have control over that area. We must act as those coming from the great Light (God) in order for us to combat any form of darkness. When light shines in a place, darkness can only but dissipate. The devils cannot resist the true light of God shining through any Ambassador of God.

In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

John 1:4-5

Our Aim should therefore be to work to produce the radiation of God’s life and light through us, enough to dissolve every and any form of darkness that is over the individuals, communities, civilizations, geography, and resources in the nations we are sent to. We need to work to produce in the believer the same quality of light or Christ-likeness as it is in Jesus Christ. We shall then operate like Him in the earth and get the same results/works He would have gotten if He were in our shoes. The problem on the earth is not a darkness problem but a light problem. It is a problem of the intensity of the light of Christ which shines within us as believers.

Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.
Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Matthew 5:14-16

These saints will require a much deeper foundational strength than what we presently see the saints in many parts of the earth working in. We will need to be strengthened as Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God. Our Priestly ministry acting like the roots of tree that draw nutrients from the ground (drawing strength from God’s Almightiness). Our Son-ship position acts like the trunk of a tree that holds the weight of the visible branches and fruits of the tree in an upright position so that they do not touch the ground where animals and pests will easily devour the fruits and leaves. While our Kingly ministry can be likened to the upper branches (expansion), leaves (glory), and fruits (works) that radiate the visible glory of the tree. Yet this same tree cannot bring forth and maintain the glorious branches, leaves, and fruit without the cooperating function of the roots and trunk. The saints who shall bring forth fruits (works) and leaves (the glory of God) that bring forth healing (reformation) to the nations will need to be perfected in all areas as Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God to the nations.

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Psalm 1:1-3

And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

Revelation 22:1-2

WORKING TO FINISH WELL AND PLEASE GOD

All saints should endeavour to play their God given part to bring the work of God to the finish. Yes even to “the finish” of their own God given assignment, the finish of the dispensation of Grace and Truth, and also to the latter finish of time. We must run as no other has run before, remembering that in a relay race the fastest runner is normally positioned strategically to run the last lap of the relay. This is why the scriptures spoke of John the Baptist being the greatest of all men born of a woman (Matthew 11:11) under the older dispensations (he ran the last lap of that dispensation handing over the baton to Jesus Christ to cross over and start a new dispensation), while yet the least in this dispensation of Grace and Truth is greater than him because we have been called to run in a higher dispensation of God’s Kingdom. Yet using the same analogy, we who shall run as saints (including the Five-fold ministers) to establish the Kingdom of God over the nations as a witness to all, shall also be running the last lap of this dispensation of Grace and Truth. As a result of our positioning in the moves of God in this dispensation of Grace and Truth we are also
positioned as the last leg of this dispensation and thereby have been graced to run the fastest in this dispensation. Let us run as focused, sober, disciplined, and diligent PSKs for God that we may finish well both our individual races and also this dispensational race.

Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain.

And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

1 Corinthians 9:24-27

Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

Hebrews 12:1

The saints amongst this cloud of witnesses who have already slept and gone to be with the Lord cannot be given their full reward without you and I finishing our own part of the race. Yes, they know that they ran their race well and are now resting in heaven. But just like in a relay race where those runners who are positioned to run the different laps cannot be given their medals till the last runner finishes the race, and the overall winning team is declared, so must the early saints like Enoch, Noah, Job, Abraham, Sarah, Isaac, Jacob, Joseph, Moses, Deborah, David, Elijah, Elisha, Isaiah, Daniel, Queen Esther, Mary, John the Baptist, Peter the Apostle, John the Apostle, Paul the Apostle, Timothy,...(the list is too long to fit in the pages of this book) wait for you and I, and whoever else in later dispensations after us, before they can be given their full medals and reward.

And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

Hebrews 11:39-40

In closing I say to you as one who is amongst the many coaches and players of God’s great team, to run (worship, reflect, and serve God, 1 Peter 2:9) with everything you have, and to do so strategically in alignment with God’s will (blueprint and plan, Colossians 1:9-10), and in righteousness so that you will not be disqualified from the game (2 Timothy 2:5), yet do it with the excellence of God’s Spirit so as to produce heaven on earth (Matthew 6:10).

I cheer you on with shouts of instructions from the Holy Ghost coming out from the pages of this book. The saints will have to think critically, analytically, and creatively if we are to reconcile the nations to God. Don’t be afraid to do things radically, differently from the religious norm, and out of the box of both religion and the world. Yet we must ensure that we run in a way that pleases God and brings Him delight or pleasure. This way you and I will be part of those who will work with
God to reform and restore the professional, geographical, and language based nations inclusive of their respective communities, civilizations, geography, and resources into an Eden that brings God pleasure or delight.

Thus saith the Lord God; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.
And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.
And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become fenced, and are inhabited.
Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the Lord build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: I the Lord have spoken it, and I will do it.
Thus saith the Lord God; I will yet for this be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; I will increase them with men like a flock.

Ezekiel 36:33-37

Let us pray....

For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;
That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

Colossians 1:9-10

.....in Jesus Christ's name.......Amen
The following glossary of words has been redefined from a Kingdom perspective.

**Saint** – A person (on the earth, cosmos, or in heaven) who is holy, sacred, or consecrated unto God. This is a person who has made Jesus Christ his/her personal Lord and Saviour, having been born again in his/her spirit man and become a new creature (John 3:3-5 & 2 Corinthians 5:17) in Christ Jesus.

**Christ** – Christ means the anointed one and his anointing. It is not the surname of Jesus, but it represents His official title as the anointed one sent from God. It is the same word rendered “Messiah in the Hebrew language.

**Seed** - The packaged potential within or spiritual genes.

**Genes** – Spiritual or physical genetic/inherent make-up.

**Christ-like** – To be like Christ in nature, mind, speech, walk, actions, lifestyle, etc. This is manifesting the genetic strengths of Christ.

**Kingdom** – The king’s domain.

**Kingdom of God** – Where God rules or governs over. This is the sphere of influence/rule/government/dominion of God.

**Nation** – A community of people who have certain similarities, or who share certain things in common.

**Professional Nation** - A community of people who have a common or similar profession.

**Geographical Nation** - A community of people who have or share the same geographical boundary.

**Language based Nation** - A community of people who have a similar or common language.

**Spiritual Nation** - A community of creatures who have similar spiritual genes/nature.

**Community** – A group of creatures who by the virtue of having certain things in common live and interact together.

**Civilization** - The level of development in the evolution of a social system.

**Geography** - The spiritual and physical features of a particular place.

**Resources** - Everything in the earth which is a source of strength or an asset towards the productivity of goods and services generated in the earth.
Deformation - This is the process of changing/transforming anything (individual, object, community, civilization, culture, organization, a profession, etc) away from or out of the original form in which God created it.

Reformation - This is the process of changing/transforming/influencing something (individual, object, community, civilization, culture, organization, a profession, etc) back into the original form (purpose, will, righteousness, and excellence) in which God created it.

Reconciliation – This is to bring about a change (reformation) in creation so as to restore creation back into alignment with God’s original purpose, will, righteousness, and excellence.

Business of “Re” – The business or agenda to bring all God’s creation on the earth back into God’s original purpose (to worship, reflect, and serve God) and will (agenda and blueprint), righteousness (order, etc), and standard or quality of excellence.

Transformation - To completely change something to have an improved appearance or performance.

Transformation process – the process of undergoing transformation.

Name – A name is a word, term, or phrase which distinguishes, connotes and reveals the personality, authority (calling, purpose, and office), and power (gifting, strengths, skills, abilities) of a person, thing, or place.

Baptise – To fully immerse into.

Reformer – One who carries out the process of reformation.

Revolution - To make a complete change or turn-around. In a Kingdom sense, it is to bring about a change or reformation in the Church and in the earth.

Priest of God – A bridge between God and creation, and one who offers sacrifices to God. All saints are called to be Priests onto God.

Son of God – A mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned child (male or female) of God.

King for God – One who rules on the behalf of God.

Kingdom father – A saint who can bring other saints into maturity, equipping, and positioning as Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings for God.

“PSK” – A mature, fully equipped, and rightly positioned Christ-like Priest, Son (Kingdom father), and King for God.

Principality – A major ruler over a territory.

Five-fold ministry gift – The ministry gift/grace of the Apostle, Prophet, Evangelist, Pastor, and Teacher.
Five-fold minister/officer - The saints who are graced with one or more of the Five-fold ministry gifts/graces.

Apprenticeship – A training program.

Dispensation – A season of government, administration, or stewardship in the earth.

Babylon – A typology used to connote the world system or kosmos.

Kingdom Principles/truths – Principles or truths created by God and used as a basis for reasoning or action. It is the general law of cause (forces) and effect (their resultant change). They are the laws that govern all forces in existence.

Technology - Technology is the right application of principles, forces and substance towards the development of every sphere of life.

Paradigm - This is the pattern of one’s thought analysing system. It is the basis that shapes a person’s perspective, beliefs, or understanding.

Paradigm shift – A change in the analysing system or perspective of a person’s mind due to the input of some new information, understanding, or belief. Meaning there has come a new way in which information is being analysed in that mind, and hence a new understanding, perspective, and belief. Or simply put “a new pattern of thinking”.

Beliefs - These are a person’s strongest innermost convictions or viewpoints.

Values - This is the worth, priority, value, importance we give or ascribe to things/person(s)/places/etc.

Desires - These are the requests or needs consciously or unconsciously expressed in our inner most being. They are the cravings within our innermost being.

Motives - This is the inner drive, intent, reason, or purpose behind our speech or action. It is the “why” behind our speech and actions.

Attitude - This is our inner positioning or posture taken towards someone or something.

Character - Our character is the product of the distinctive set of inner qualities (beliefs, values, desires, motives, etc) of our heart and expressed through our soul.

Practice - This is the daily habits (in terms of actions and speech) of an individual or community.

Culture - This is the developed way of life within a civilization, society, or community. It is simply the way of life, lifestyle, or the social behaviour of an individual or community.

Mobile Industry – A person who is able to produce some goods or services anywhere he/she goes.
HOW TO BECOME A CHILD OF GOD AND A CITIZEN OF GOD’S KINGDOM

Would you like to become a child of God, a member of God’s own household, and a citizen of God’s Kingdom? If your answer is yes, then all you have to do is to follow the simple step of reading out with your mouth the “prayer of salvation” written below, at the same time believing in it with your whole heart (Romans 10:9-10).

You might not have any sensational feeling, and you don’t have to have one. But a transformation will take place immediately in your spirit man. Your spirit man will be regenerated and become a new creature in Christ Jesus. This is what it means to be born again: you are reborn on the inside into the exact image and likeness of God and of Christ Jesus.

After this prayer continue to study and apply the truths in the Christian Bible. Join a Bible believing and practicing Church. This will help you to mature and be better equipped in Christ, and in the Kingdom of God. As you remain consistent in doing these you will grow in maturity as a believer.

PRAYER OF SALVATION

Dear heavenly Father, I come before you this day, believing in my heart that Jesus Christ died for me, that you raised Him up from the dead, and that He is alive and well.

I believe in my heart and confess with my mouth that Jesus Christ is my personal Lord and Saviour from this moment forward. Wash me with the precious blood of Jesus Christ and forgive me for all my sins.

I am now your son, a child of God, and a citizen of your great Kingdom. From now on you are my Father, my God, and my friend. Teach me to worship, reflect, and serve you.

Thank you Father, thank you my Lord Christ Jesus, and thank you Holy Spirit. In Jesus name I pray.

Karibu (welcome) to God’s family

If you just said this prayer, welcome to God’s family. You are now a child of the Most High God.
21
BIBLIOGRAPHY


NTL Headquarters National Training Laboratory, 1901 South Bell Street, Suite 300

Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance (Hebrew and Greek) of the bible


The Joshua Generation

The Joshua Generation is a Christian Missionary organisation and a Christian Community. It is registered as a Christian religious trust and headquartered in Nairobi, Kenya.

The vision of The Joshua Generation is taken from the book of Joshua, in the Christian bible.

Our goal is to mature, equip, and rightly position the born again believers in Christ, empowering them to cross over their Jordan (any obstacle or hindrance, internally or externally that stands in their path), and enable them to see, enter into, possess, and maintain their Promised Land.

The Promised Land being the believer’s God-ordained purpose in life; the fullness of their spiritual, soulical, and physical potential; and every promise or prophecy of blessing and inheritance for the believer in Christ Jesus. Therefore bringing the believers into their full maturity, equipping, and positioning as Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings in God's Kingdom. This will help establish the reality of God’s will and Kingdom both in the life of the believer, the unbeliever, and over the earth (Matthew 28:18-20).

We summarise this by saying, “our vision is to make your God given vision a reality”.

The major goals of the ministry as deduced from the vision are:

1. To perfect (mature and equip) the born again believers in Christ.
2. To empower the born again believer to cross over their Jordan (any obstacle or hindrance, internally or externally that stands in their path).
3. To enable the born again believer to see, enter into, possess, and maintain their Promised Land (this is the believer’s God-ordained purpose in life; the fullness of their spiritual, soulical, and physical potential; and every promise or prophecy of blessing and inheritance for the believer in Christ Jesus).
4. To bring the believers into their full maturity, equipping, and positioning as Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings in God’s Kingdom.
5. To help establish the reality of God’s will both in the life of the believer and on the earth (Matthew 6:10 & Luke 22:42).
6. To help establish God’s Kingdom over the believers, the nations (communities, civilizations, geography, and resource), and over the entire earth (Matthew 6:10, 2 Corinthians 5:18-19, & Matthew 28:18-20).
The Kingdom Academy

The Kingdom Academy is the school of Ministry of the Joshua Generation. Every believer has the mandate of establishing the Kingdom of God on the earth. The Kingdom Academy is a school established by the Joshua Generation to equip the born again believer for this mandate.

The school is designed according to the Pattern used by Jesus to train his disciples during His three and a half years of ministry on the earth. The school is set to Kingdom and international standards. Students are equipped with a wealth of knowledge that is relevant and readily applicable.

We believe that every human being is called to at least one of seven area/nation areas of calling. The school raises the students to be effective Priests, Sons and Kings: to worship, reflect and serve God in his/her profession area of calling. The Kingdom Academy will teach the believer the principles that will help him/her articulate their area/nation of calling and how to execute the mandate.

The school curriculum hosts ten courses that are taught in a period of two years. It includes, Theory Classes – where Kingdom Principles are taught with clarity, Practical Exercises with each course, Character Building exercises, and Practical Ministry Projects (PMPs) – where students are sent out in groups to execute a major practical project (one per year) that will make demand on them to apply the lessons taught in class.

The syllabus of the school includes the following ten courses outlined in the order they are taught, each course being a foundation for the next:

**The Godhead**

This unit deals with the teachings about God; the course has been compiled to help the student receive accurate knowledge and understanding of who God is and practical wisdom on how to fellowship and walk with Him. Some of the topics Covered in this course include: - Theology, Ministry of the Father, Ministry of the Son and Ministry of The Holy Spirit.

**The Bible**
The Bible is the Word of God and a manual for proper human existence. The subject of this course is to understand the authenticity of the Bible. The student is also taught how to accurately interpret and apply its principles in life. Some of these topics covered in this course include: - Compilation and Canonization, Bible History, Old and New Testament Survey, Ancient Kingdom and Cultures, Types and Shadows, Places of Worship and The Study of the Bible.

**The Kingdom of God**

Every Kingdom is covered by a King and its function according to its set and order. Having already Known the King, this unit introduces the student to the principle and order governing His Kingdom.

The purpose of this course is to help the student enjoy a life of divine order, and rightly propagate the advancement of the Kingdom of God. Some of the topics covered include: The Kingdom defined, The History of God’s Kingdom, Dispensations, Angels, Enemies of God’s Kingdom, Kingdom Technology and The Kingdom Technician.

**Salvation**

From the fall of Adam, a ridge has existed between God and Man. Jesus came to bridge this gap and restore man into the glory of God. This course is designed to bring the students to an understanding of total package of salvation and to shed light on how they can appropriate it in their lives. Some of the Topics covered in this course include: - The Fall of Man, Understanding Salvation (Soteria), the Journey to Salvation, The study of Religion, Evangelism, Principles of Salvation and Christian Counselling.

**New Creation Realities**

This course brings the student to an understanding of The New Testament Man, and how God intended him to live in this day and age. It re-awakens him to the exhaustible resources within this New Creations. Some of the topics covered in this course include: The Creation of Man, The Nature of Man, Dynamics of Man and the Ministries of Man.

**New Testament Doctrine**

This course examines the basic teaching of the Word of God. It seems to de-mystify doctrines and teachings previously assumed as preserve of the clergy. Students gain a hand on understanding of the New Testament and its application on their daily lives. Some of the Topics covered in this course includes: - Understanding Doctrines, Worship and Praise, Payer, Faith, Communion & Baptisms, Giving, Laying of Hands and Eschatology.

**Your Kingly Ministry**

Every saint has a calling to influence and impact his/her world with Kingdom of God. This jurisdiction is their environment of optimum performance. This course explore he parameters and the dynamics of the Kingly Ministry, and teaches the student to be successful in it. Some of the
Topics covered in this course include:- Purpose and Ministry, Diversity and Specialised Ministry, Ministry Building Technology (principles), Kingdom/Ministry Ethics, Women in Ministry, Cross Cultural Ministry, Effective Kingdom Ministration, Marriage and the Family, Divine Relationships, Social Etiquette and Reconciling your Nation to God.

YOUR PRIESTLY MINISTRY

Every strong King has a strong Priest. The King who understands this principle stands a better chance of success than the one who doesn’t. The believer is both Priest and King therefore any weakness in the priestly office is automatic set up for failure for Kingly Ministry. Some of the topic covered in this course include: - The believer as Priest, Hearing and Walking with God, Sacrifices of a Priest, Inception and Progression of the Priestly Office and Transcending Glories.

NEW TESTAMENT CHURCH

Every believer on the Earth forms part of the Body of Christ, beginning from the local assembly to a worldwide corporate body. In this course the students learn about the purpose, the structure and the mandate of the church. Some of the topics covered in this course include: - God’s purpose for the church, Kingdom and Church Government, Kingdom Partners, Structures and Systems, Kingdom Offices and Pillars, Fatherhood, Church History, Kenyan Church History and Transcending Dispensations.

KINGDOM BUSINESS

Everybody should handle his/her call as the Lord’s Business. Kingdom Business will educate the student on starting, building and establishing a successful kingdom enterprise. Some of the topics covered in this course include:- Kingdom Leadership, Marketing and Sales, Financial Management, Business Law, Business Report Writing, Human Resource, Media and Communication Management.
The Joshua Generation also hosts under it the Kingdom Foundations Course, a Kingdom foundational course for the born-again believer.

The Course is a compilation of godly and scriptural based principles that will build and strengthen unshakable Kingdom foundations in the believer. The principles taught in this book are profitable to the born again believer who desires fundamental building blocks of the Christian life and the Kingdom of God.

It is also suitable for those who have not yet accepted Jesus Christ as their personal Lord and Saviour, and would like to know more about the Christian faith.

The manual for this course is available on order from The Joshua Generation Trust.

This manual can be used for personal and group study, for follow up of new converts to Christianity and the Kingdom of God, for foundational and/or discipleship classes in churches and ministries (including Para-church organisations), in institutions of learning as part of the school curriculum, in estate or neighbourhood fellowships, in work place fellowships, in hospitals, in prisons ministry, as material for ministering at crusades and church services, for personal edification and daily ministration of the five-fold minister of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Whatever your need for this material might be, we pray that the content in this book will refresh, edify (build you up), encourage, and bring you comfort, even as it illuminates and strengthens your faith in God and His Kingdom. We pray it will help to further mature, equip, and position you to be the best that you can be for God all the days of your life.
The Joshua Generation Website Resource Page
(Books, Literature, Audio Material)

For any other Resources, Books, Literature, Video, Audio Messages from the Joshua Generation use the following link http://thejoshuagenerationtrust.org/pages/resources.html
The great commission given to the Church of Jesus Christ as seen in Matthew 28:18-20 is a command given to every believer in Christ Jesus. It is not a charge given only to the Apostles, prophets, Evangelists, Pastors, and teachers, but rather to all those who make up the Body of Christ in the earth. Each believer has a part to play in bringing the nations under the Kingdom and will of God (Matthew 6:10). Yet in order to carry out and fulfil this great commission the Church must realise that within every geographical nation are also professional and language based nations which the Church must strategically and effectively work to reconcile to God.

Some people also refer to these professional nations as professional mountains, professional spheres, professional worlds, professional sectors, professional arenas, professional industries, or professional communities. These professional nations form the major cultures of society in any geographical nation. The professional nations are the believer’s pulpit through which he/she carries out his/her unique God given purpose to baptise and reconcile the nations to God. Every believer in Christ is therefore a Kingdom missionary sent on a Kingdom mission through one or more of these professional nations to influence the nations back under the dominion of God.

This book seeks to bring the church into an understanding of God’s strategy towards establishing His Kingdom over the geographical nations by first working to reconcile the professional nations to God through the saints in the earth.

THE AUTHOR

Niyi Morakinyo is a trustee and ordained five-fold minister at the Joshua Generation Trust, headquartered in Nairobi, Kenya.

The Joshua Generation is a Christian Missionary Organization and Kingdom Community, whose vision is to make the believer’s God given vision a reality. We seek to bring the believers into full maturity, equipping, and positioning as Christ-like Priests, Sons (Kingdom fathers), and Kings who will be able to baptise and reconcile the nations back to God (Matthew 28:18-20 & 2 Corinthians 5:18-19).

Niyi Morakinyo is a Kingdom Social Architect, Engineer, and Coach who has been commissioned by God to raise a people who will establish the reality of God’s Kingdom and will over the professional, geographical, and language based nations of the earth.

He is married to Esther Morakinyo who is also a trustee and ordained minister at The Joshua Generation, and they are blessed with two Children; Ayo and Titi. They reside in Nairobi Kenya.